| | Page 1 | | Page 3 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | Thursday, 31 January 2013 | 1 | an aluminium supplier. I think this particular one |
| 2 | (10.00 am) | 2 | comes from |
| 3 | DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (on former oath) | 3 | Q. Alcan. |
| 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: May I remind you again that you continue to | 4 | A Alcan. |
| 5 | testify according to your original oath. | 5 | Q. We can see on the bottom right-hand corner, immediately |
| 6 | A. Thank you. | 6 | above the blue box, "63", which is the internal page |
| 7 | Good morning, Mr Chairman and Mr Commissioner. | 7 | numbering, above that we see "Alcan Marine"; correct? |
| 8 | Examination by MR SHIEH (continued) | 8 | A. Correct. |
| 9 | MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, yesterday we stopped at a point | 9 | Q. That is basically a brand, a supplier of aluminium |
| 10 | when we were trying to locate the 1996 equivalent of | 10 | alloy? |
| 11 | a document that you managed to look up on the internet, | 11 | A. Correct. And in particular, this brochure is trying to |
| 12 | which was the 2011 version. | 12 | promote the capabilities of one of their specific |
| 13 | Let me just sort out the documents that have come in | 13 | products called Sealium which can be ignored, but you'll |
| 14 | overnight and found their way into the expert bundle. | 14 | notice quite a lot of reference to that. |
| 15 | Could I ask you to look at expert bundle 2. I think | 15 | Q. We'll go into the details of this document later. |
| 16 | these documents have been put in at the end. First of | 16 | The other document that you have identified and |
| 17 | all, I hope the Commission's bundle has been updated as | 17 | located overnight is at page 956-84. |
| 18 | well. | 18 | A. Correct. Which is a manufacturer's brochure from Alcoa. |
| 19 | Page 956-31. This, I understand, is part 3 | 19 | Q. Alcoa, which is basically another what I would call |
| 20 | chapter 3 of the Rules of Classification, DNV, July | 20 | brand name? |
| 21 | 1996. Do you see that, Dr Armstrong? | 21 | A. Another brand name. I believe they may now be the same |
| 22 | A. Yes. | 22 | company, but at that time they were separate companies. |
| 23 | Q. This was supplied by the Department of Justice | 23 | Q. Right. Let's pull the threads together. The origin of |
| 24 | yesterday. Have you had a chance of looking at this | 24 | this current excursion, if I can put it this way, was |
| 25 | document, Dr Armstrong? | 25 | from the appendix 8 in Dr Peter Cheng's second |
| | Page 2 | | Page 4 |
| 1 | A. I am familiar with the document. | 1 | supplemental report, which is at page 922-29. This is |
| 2 | Q. Is this the document that you were trying to lay your | 2 | DNV Rules, and we can see "NV-5083". For H116, we have |
| 3 | hands on yesterday? | 3 | 215. That is the value Dr Peter Cheng picked for the |
| 4 | A. I believe well, I was not trying to locate this | 4 | purpose of his calculation. |
| 5 | particular one, Mr Shieh. I had a copy of the 2011 one. | 5 | A. Correct. |
| 6 | I think the Department of Justice provided this | 6 | Q. And you are trying to assist us as to your rationale in |
| 7 | particular document. | 7 | picking what one may call a lower yield strength for |
| 8 | Q. Right. But you are content to express your views based | 8 | that particular aluminium alloy? |
| 9 | on | 9 | A. Correct. |
| 10 | A. It is essentially the same document. | 10 | Q. Now, with these documents and I've looked at them but |
| 11 | Q. Right. So, chapter 3, 1996. This is the whole document | | I think you are in a much better position to explain to |
| 12 | supplied by DoJ. | 12 | us in whatever order you wish to. We have now the 1996 |
| 13 | But as I understand it, you yourself have also | 13 | document, chapter 3, the DNV Rules, and we now have the |
| 14 | | 14 | two manufacturers' brochures. Can you take us through |
| 15 | Commission to assist the Commission in understanding | 15 | them in whatever way you feel appropriate, to identify |
| 16 | • | 16 | the salient features and explain to us your thinking. |
| 17 | A. Correct. | 17 | A. Yes. Thank you. |
| 18 | Q between 215 on the one hand, and I think the other | 18 | May I refer you to the Alcoa brochure, page 956-84. |
| 19 | value is 125. | 19 | Q. Yes. |
| 20 | A. Correct. | 20 | A. The background to what I would like to explain to you |
| 21 | Q. Page 956-64 is the first document that you have located | 21 | refers to the properties of aluminium alloy. Aluminium |
| 22 | overnight. Before we go into the details of this | 22 | alloy is a mixture, as I'm sure you're aware, of various |
| 23 | document, could you just explain or identify for us the | 23 | materials, which is given elsewhere in this bundle, |
| 24 | | 24 | principally a magnesium, and in a way it is similar to |
| 25 | A. Yes. Thank you, sir. Page 956-64 is a document from | 25 | steel being an alloy of iron, and most people appreciate |

| | Page 5 | | Page 7 |
|--|--|---|---|
| 1 | that steel is much stronger than iron. So I only | 1 | structure, the aluminium will try to take all the load, |
| 2 | mention that by way of comparison. You can make | $\begin{vmatrix} 1\\2 \end{vmatrix}$ | rather than the steel. So it's common to design the |
| 3 | aluminium alloy much stronger aluminium. | $\begin{vmatrix} 2\\ 3 \end{vmatrix}$ | aluminium deckhouse so it does not take a load, and the |
| 4 | My experience in designing and using aluminium alloy | | way to do that is to rivet it together, so the rivets |
| 5 | for ships is by coincidence illustrated on page 956-85, | 5 | allow it to give a little. This is by the by on |
| 6 | which is the next page. I would stress this boat was | 6 | Lamma IV, which of course was fully welded. |
| 7 | not made from aluminium provided by Alcoa. They just | 7 | But it does mean that you need to know two |
| 8 | chose a picture because they thought it looked good. | 8 | properties. One is the property of aluminium where you |
| 9 | But the picture at the bottom of this page is one that | 9 | may use it for a riveted construction, in which case you |
| 10 | I was intimately involved in, and this was the world's | 10 | are not heating it in any way, and you may use 215. But |
| 11 | longest aluminium high-speed craft. | 11 | as soon as you start welding aluminium, you change the |
| 12 | Q. The Benchijigua Express? | 12 | properties of aluminium. Therefore, if we can turn the |
| 13 | A. The Benchijigua Express operates in the Atlantic Ocean | 13 | page to 956-90, you'll see at the bottom of that page |
| 14 | between the islands of the Canary Islands. It carries | 14 | properties for aluminium when it is welded. 5083, |
| 15 | 1,000 passengers and does 42 knots. But we're not here | 15 | temper 116, is shown there on the right-hand side as |
| 16 | for the purposes of that vessel. I'm just trying to | 16 | 125. |
| 17 | comment that I have a lot of experience of aluminium | 17 | If I might then very quickly refer you to the other |
| 18 | design. | 18 | manufacturer's brochure, which is on page 956-69. |
| 19 | The mechanical properties for the material that was | 19 | Q. The other brochure being the Alcan brochure? |
| 20 | used for Lamma IV are indicated on page 956-88. At the | 20 | A. Thank you, yes. Page 956-69. At the top of that page, |
| 21 | bottom of the page you will see "EN AW" which is | 21 | you will see 5083 156 in sheet form, that is the top |
| 22 | immaterial; that's the manufacturer's designation | 22 | line, given as non-welded metal, 215; and then as welded |
| 23 | "5083", and then the lower part of that, "Temper: H116". | 23 | metal, 125. |
| 24 | You'll see in one of the middle columns it gives a value | 24 | Q. Yes. |
| 25 | of 215. | 25 | A. These are the same figures, by coincidence, as used by |
| | Page 6 | | Page 8 |
| 1 | Q. Yes. | 1 | myself, 125, and Dr Cheng, 215. I don't know Dr Cheng's |
| 2 | A. I won't trouble you with what the value means, but | 2 | experience but in my mind, he is associated with quite |
| 3 | I think we understand that is the design stress level. | 3 | large ships so I expect Dr Cheng's expert knowledge |
| 4 | Q. Yes. | 4 | refers to aluminium used on large vessels, where quite |
| 5 | A. I need to point out that this is the capability of the | 5 | often these would be non-welded metals which would be |
| 6 | | | often these would be non-welded metals which would be |
| | material. This is the mechanical strength of the | 6 | riveted together. |
| 7 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. | 7 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the |
| 8 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change | 7 8 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the |
| 8 9 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead | 7 8 9 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because |
| 8 9 10 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and | 7 8 9 10 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which |
| 8 9 10 11 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and does reduce the strength substantially. Welding of | 7 8 9 10 11 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which I would now like to turn to. |
| 8 9 10 11 12 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and does reduce the strength substantially. Welding of aluminium is quite a difficult procedure to do | 7 8 9 10 11 12 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which I would now like to turn to. THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to follow this, please. |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and does reduce the strength substantially. Welding of aluminium is quite a difficult procedure to do correctly, and there are, to my knowledge, only between | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which I would now like to turn to. THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to follow this, please. MR SHIEH: The coefficient f1 is 0.6? |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and does reduce the strength substantially. Welding of aluminium is quite a difficult procedure to do correctly, and there are, to my knowledge, only between 20 and 30 shipyards in the world who are regularly | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which I would now like to turn to. THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to follow this, please. MR SHIEH: The coefficient f1 is 0.6? A. Correct. |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and does reduce the strength substantially. Welding of aluminium is quite a difficult procedure to do correctly, and there are, to my knowledge, only between 20 and 30 shipyards in the world who are regularly building in aluminium. | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which I would now like to turn to. THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to follow this, please. MR SHIEH: The coefficient f1 is 0.6? A. Correct. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and does reduce the strength substantially. Welding of aluminium is quite a difficult procedure to do correctly, and there are, to my knowledge, only between 20 and 30 shipyards in the world who are regularly building in aluminium. Aluminium is used by other shipyards to make | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which I would now like to turn to. THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to follow this, please. MR SHIEH: The coefficient f1 is 0.6? A. Correct. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. A. If we can turn to page 956-35, which is one of the first |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and does reduce the strength substantially. Welding of aluminium is quite a difficult procedure to do correctly, and there are, to my knowledge, only between 20 and 30 shipyards in the world who are regularly building in aluminium. Aluminium is used by other shipyards to make superstructures, and in that case quite often the | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which I would now like to turn to. THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to follow this, please. MR SHIEH: The coefficient f1 is 0.6? A. Correct. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. A. If we can turn to page 956-35, which is one of the first pages in section 1 of the DNV Rules, you'll see on the |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and does reduce the strength substantially. Welding of aluminium is quite a difficult procedure to do correctly, and there are, to my knowledge, only between 20 and 30 shipyards in the world who are regularly building in aluminium. Aluminium is used by other shipyards to make superstructures, and in that case quite often the superstructures are riveted together, not welded. There | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which I would now like to turn to. THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to follow this, please. MR SHIEH: The coefficient f1 is 0.6? A. Correct. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. A. If we can turn to page 956-35, which is one of the first pages in section 1 of the DNV Rules, you'll see on the right-hand side |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and does reduce the strength substantially. Welding of aluminium is quite a difficult procedure to do correctly, and there are, to my knowledge, only between 20 and 30 shipyards in the world who are regularly building in aluminium. Aluminium is used by other shipyards to make superstructures, and in that case quite often the superstructures are riveted together, not welded. There is a reason for that, to do with the bending of the | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which I would now like to turn to. THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to follow this, please. MR SHIEH: The coefficient f1 is 0.6? A. Correct. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. A. If we can turn to page 956-35, which is one of the first pages in section 1 of the DNV Rules, you'll see on the right-hand side THE CHAIRMAN: Just a moment, please. |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and does reduce the strength substantially. Welding of aluminium is quite a difficult procedure to do correctly, and there are, to my knowledge, only between 20 and 30 shipyards in the world who are regularly building in aluminium. Aluminium is used by other shipyards to make superstructures, and in that case quite often the superstructures are riveted together, not welded. There is a reason for that, to do with the bending of the ship. As the ship bends, the strongest points need to | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which I would now like to turn to. THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to follow this, please. MR SHIEH: The coefficient f1 is 0.6? A. Correct. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. A. If we can turn to page 956-35, which is one of the first pages in section 1 of the DNV Rules, you'll see on the right-hand side THE CHAIRMAN: Just a moment, please. Thank you. |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and does reduce the strength substantially. Welding of aluminium is quite a difficult procedure to do correctly, and there are, to my knowledge, only between 20 and 30 shipyards in the world who are regularly building in aluminium. Aluminium is used by other shipyards to make superstructures, and in that case quite often the superstructures are riveted together, not welded. There is a reason for that, to do with the bending of the ship. As the ship bends, the strongest points need to be the deck and the bottom of the ship, because they're | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which I would now like to turn to. THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to follow this, please. MR SHIEH: The coefficient f1 is 0.6? A. Correct. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. A. If we can turn to page 956-35, which is one of the first pages in section 1 of the DNV Rules, you'll see on the right-hand side THE CHAIRMAN: Just a moment, please. Thank you. A. On the right-hand side, in paragraph A202, under the |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and does reduce the strength substantially. Welding of aluminium is quite a difficult procedure to do correctly, and there are, to my knowledge, only between 20 and 30 shipyards in the world who are regularly building in aluminium. Aluminium is used by other shipyards to make superstructures, and in that case quite often the superstructures are riveted together, not welded. There is a reason for that, to do with the bending of the ship. As the ship bends, the strongest points need to be the deck and the bottom of the ship, because they're like the top and the bottom part of a girder, the ship | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which I would now like to turn to. THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to follow this, please. MR SHIEH: The coefficient f1 is 0.6? A. Correct. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. A. If we can turn to page 956-35, which is one of the first pages in section 1 of the DNV Rules, you'll see on the right-hand side THE CHAIRMAN: Just a moment, please. Thank you. A. On the right-hand side, in paragraph A202, under the heading "Aluminium alloys", you will see a little |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and does reduce the strength substantially. Welding of aluminium is quite a difficult procedure to do correctly, and there are, to my knowledge, only between 20 and 30 shipyards in the world who are regularly building in aluminium. Aluminium is used by other shipyards to make superstructures, and in that case quite often the superstructures are riveted together, not welded. There is a reason for that, to do with the bending of the ship. As the ship bends, the strongest points need to be the deck and the bottom of the ship, because they're | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which I would now like to turn to. THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to follow this, please. MR SHIEH: The coefficient f1 is 0.6? A. Correct. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. A. If we can turn to page 956-35, which is one of the first pages in section 1 of the DNV Rules, you'll see on the right-hand side THE CHAIRMAN: Just a moment, please. Thank you. A. On the right-hand side, in paragraph A202, under the |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | material as supplied by the manufacturer, Alcoa. Unfortunately when you weld aluminium, you change the granular structure due to the heat and this can lead to cracking, does lead to cracking, and can also and does reduce the strength substantially. Welding of aluminium is quite a difficult procedure to do correctly, and there are, to my knowledge, only between 20 and 30 shipyards in the world who are regularly building in aluminium. Aluminium is used by other shipyards to make superstructures, and in that case quite often the superstructures are riveted together, not welded. There is a reason for that, to do with the bending of the ship. As the ship bends, the strongest points need to be the deck and the bottom part of a girder, the ship being considered to be a girder resting on one large | 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | riveted together. On the right-hand side, I draw to your attention the column headed "Coefficient f1", and that is simply the value of 125 divided by 215. I mention that because that same coefficient appears in the DNV Rules, which I would now like to turn to. THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment to follow this, please. MR SHIEH: The coefficient f1 is 0.6? A. Correct. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. A. If we can turn to page 956-35, which is one of the first pages in section 1 of the DNV Rules, you'll see on the right-hand side THE CHAIRMAN: Just a moment, please. Thank you. A. On the right-hand side, in paragraph A202, under the heading "Aluminium alloys", you will see a little formulation there: f1 equals the yield stress divided |

| | Page 9 | | Page 11 |
|----------|---|----------------------|---|
| 1 | I'd also like to stress that different formulations | 1 | allows it to cool down and join one solid mass. |
| 2 | appear amongst the different classification societies, | 2 | There are two values in the column headed "f1", |
| 3 | and there is so real commonality between their rules, | 3 | dependent on the properties of the filler wires you are |
| 4 | which is something I mentioned yesterday. You have to | 4 | using. And in this case, DNV have specified two |
| 5 | take classification society rules in their entirety, and | 5 | particular filler wires, namely 5356 and 5183. 5183 is |
| 6 | not really take parts of them out of context. So we | 6 | quite similar to 5083, but a little different. If you |
| 7 | have to be a little careful. | 7 | use 5183 filler wire, then the f1 value is 0.6, |
| 8 | But for the purposes of explaining the difference | 8 | according to DNV, and that factor f1 is a ratio between |
| 9 | between 215 and 125, I think it's reasonably valid. | 9 | the welded property and the property of the base |
| 10 | I now need to find, Mr Shieh, the other reference | 10 | material that you bought from the manufacturer. |
| 11 | MR SHIEH: When you say "different formulations", different | | Q. So in other words, if you want to work backwards from |
| 12 | formulations of what? | 12 | the f1 figure of 0.6 to find out the yield strength of |
| 13 | A. For example, the formula that gives you the thickness | 13 | this particular alloy as welded, you simply multiply 240 |
| 14 | required for side plating, which we are not going to | 14 | by 0.6, approximately. Would that be the way to do it? |
| 15 | look at in this particular example. | 15 | A. Approximately, yes. Sorry, I do not have in front of me |
| 16 | Q. Thank you. So we've looked at the definition of the | 16 | what that value is. I think it's 129, from memory, |
| 17 | factor f1, being the yield strength divided by 240. Is | 17 | which is close to the 125 used by other people. So |
| 18 | that a universally accepted definition? | 18 | I used 125 because I believed this is a welded structure |
| 19 | A. No, this is DNV's own definition. | 19 | and it's the correct value to use for a welded |
| 20 | Q. This is DNV's own rule? | 20 | structure. I think Dr Cheng has used the unwelded |
| 21 | A. Yes. I merely illustrate it for the purpose of showing | 21 | value, because he is more used to using aluminium in |
| 22 | you that f1 does appear in the DNV regulations, and | 22 | an unwelded condition. |
| 23 | I showed it to you in the Alcoa brochure which was the | 23 | Q. You mentioned the concept of tempering yesterday, of |
| 24 | welded divided by the unwelded. | 24 | aluminium. |
| 25 | Q. Yes. But I think it's the Alcan brochure where the f1 | 25 | A. Unfortunately the welding process destroys locally |
| | Page 10 | | Page 12 |
| 1 | coefficient appeared. Did Alcan also use the same | 1 | the let me explain a little bit more, perhaps. When |
| 2 | definition, the denominator | 2 | you weld two pieces of aluminium together, the heat is |
| 3 | A. They do not mention f1. | 3 | quite intense but is quite local. By "local", I mean |
| 4 | Q. Anyway, don't let me break up your train of reasoning. | 4 | approximately 50 cm on either side of the weld, and that |
| 5 | You've taken us to page 956-35. | 5 | is called a heat-affected zone, and you will find |
| 6 | A. I appreciated the little break because it allowed me to | 6 | reference in all of these articles that I've drawn to |
| 7 | find the correct page. I've only received these | 7 | your attention, including the DNV Rules, talking about |
| 8 | documents this morning. | 8 | the heat-affected zone. In that heat-affected zone, the |
| 9 | On page 956-40, you will see on the left-hand side | 9 | properties of the aluminium change. The tempering is |
| 10 | at the bottom table B4. | 10 | lost because of the heating process. It can be brought |
| 11 | Q. Yes. | 11 | back by retempering the whole boat, the whole welded |
| 12 | A. Table B4 has a designation NV-5083, with temper H116, | | vessel, or by mechanically trying to recreate the |
| 13 | which agrees with Lamma IV. | 13 | tempering process. If you go along with a little hammer |
| 14 | Q. Yes. | 14 | and hit it for a long period of time, you can actually |
| 15 | A. And on the right-hand side, it gives two values of f1. | 15 | bring the temper back. But nobody does that. |
| 16 | Q. Yes. | 16 | So in that heat-affected zone, you have lost the |
| 17 | A. These two values are given because the properties of the walded matel depend also on the properties of the filler | 17 | original properties. Away from the heat-affected zone, |
| 18 | welded metal depend also on the properties of the filler | 18 10 | you still have the 215 capability, but you have to |
| 19 20 | wire. Let me explain. When you weld aluminium using the various processes, you usually use a wire which is | 19 20 | consider the whole piece of plating, and the lowest |
| 20 | for the purposes of introducing an electrical current | 20 21 | properties really drive it all. That heat-affected zone also causes shrinkage and distortion, and that is why |
| 21 | into the gap between the aluminiums you're trying to | 21 22 | aluminium is difficult to build with. You need certain |
| 22 | join. The electrical discharge between this element and | 22 | skills in building aluminium ships. |
| 23 | the base metal creates a lot of heat, which melts the | 23 24 | To give you some example, the large vessel I showed |
| 25 | filler wire and melts the parent metal, and thereby | 2 4 25 | you at the beginning, you actually had to design it |
| L | which and methy and parent metal, and meteby | | jou at the beginning, jou detaulij had to design it |

| | Page 13 | | Page 15 |
|-----------------|---|----------|---|
| 1 | 200 mm longer than it needed to be because the whole | 1 | will find that the thickness can be 3.0. |
| 2 | boat shrank by 200 mm due to the welding process. So | 2 | So DNV allow you much thinner plating than, for |
| 3 | it's quite a convoluted and difficult process to weld | 3 | example, was written into the Instructions to Surveyors |
| 4 | aluminium, not so much of course at Lamma IV size, | 4 | saying 5 mm. That's because there are many other things |
| 5 | because you could afford for it to shrink a few | 5 | taken into considerations in the DNV regulations, and |
| 6 | millimetres. | 6 | you would have to design the whole boat to DNV to |
| 7 | Q. If we pause here for a second and look at page 956-40, | 7 | qualify to use this formula. You can't take it out of |
| 8 | it caters for the use of two different specifications of | 8 | context. |
| 9 | fillers. One is 5183, and the other is 5356. You have | 9 | Q. Thank you. Thank you, Dr Armstrong. |
| 10 | just shown us the example of using 5183 which, used in | 10 | Is there anything else in the DNV Rules chapter 3, |
| 11 | combination with H116, would give an f1 figure of 0.6, | 11 | and the Alcan and Alcoa pamphlets or brochures that you |
| 12 | which translates to something like 129-something, or | 12 | wish to draw our attention to in order to deal with the |
| 13 | 129. In a way, if you had used the other filler, the | 13 | point, the difference between 125 on the one hand and |
| 14 | value would actually be smaller than 129, wouldn't it, | 14 | 215 on the other? |
| 15 | because the coefficient is actually smaller than 0.6? | 15 | A. One other small subject, sir, is to comment that |
| 16 | A. In my head, Mr Shieh, about 114, something like that. | 16 | aluminium is subject to fatigue cracking. By that |
| 17 | Q. Yes. So in fact, of those two fillers, you have | 17 | I mean that if you take aluminium and bend it a number |
| 18 | actually adopted the filler model or spec which would | 18 | of times, you can introduce cracks. A somewhat common |
| 19 | give a higher coefficient and therefore a higher yield | 19 | example is you may have at some stage got hold of |
| 20 21 | strength? | 20 21 | an aluminium can, such as a Coke or beer can, and oscillated it backwards and forwards and broken it into |
| $\frac{21}{22}$ | A. Correct, Mr Shieh. But I would again stress that the DNV Rules have to be read in their total context, and | 21 22 | two component parts. That's an example of fatigue of |
| 22 | I'm only using this for illustrative purposes, to show | 22 | aluminium. You can break it quite easily. |
| 23 | that the welded value is less than the unwelded value. | 23 | You have to design for fatigue, and indeed DNV Rules |
| 25 | Other authorities use this simple 125 value as | 25 | have strict requirements on fatigue. The heat-affected |
| | Page 14 | | Page 16 |
| 1 | Q. In other words, there's no magic in the f1 figure? The | 1 | zone also affects fatigue, which is another reason why |
| 2 | f1 formulation is simply by choice of the relevant | 2 | you have to carefully design to the lower strength |
| 3 | classification society? | 3 | level. |
| 4 | A. Correct. | 4 | MR SHIEH: Thank you. |
| 5 | Q. What you really want is to look at the yield strength | 5 | On that note, Dr Armstrong, I think we have dealt |
| 6 | itself and not to try to work backwards by this process? | 6 | with this point raised by Dr Cheng about the appropriate |
| 7 | A. Yes. The difference between 119 and 125 is very small, | | yield strength that ought to be slotted into the |
| 8 | but the difference between 215 and 125 is very large. | 8 | relevant formula for the purpose of converting the 5 mm |
| 9 | I'll give you an example. If you look at the rule | 9 | thickness requirement for steel, with a particular |
| 10 | in DNV, which may be in the papers provided, for the | 10 | stiffener value, into aluminium. |
| 11 | thickness of material for a vessel build in accordance | 11 | Unless the Commission has any further questions, |
| 12 | with it is indeed, on page 956-46. | 12 | I have no further questions for Dr Armstrong. |
| 13 | Q. Yes. A There is the rule there for how thick the side plating | 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. |
| 14 15 | A. There is the rule there for how thick the side plating may be. It's paragraph B101. Sorry, you'll need to go | 14 15 | Just dealing with the consequence of your evidence in terms of the plating, can I ask that you be reminded |
| 15 | up a little. On the right-hand side. | 15 | of what you say in your first report, paragraph 25, |
| 17 | Q. "Minimum thicknesses"? | 17 | page 410. The bottom of that paragraph, the penultimate |
| 18 | A. B101: | 18 | line: |
| 19 | "The [minimum] thickness of structures is in general | 19 | "The thinner plating size on Lamma IV may have |
| 20 | not to be less than" | 20 | contributed to the extent of the damage that was |
| 21 | It contains a value t0. | 21 | experienced, as plating of a greater thickness would |
| 22 | If you scroll down a short distance, you will see | 22 | have reduced the damaged hole size, which in turn might |
| 23 | table B1, and for side shell plating t1 is 3.5. But by | 23 | have provided marginally more time for escape before the |
| 24 | the time you insert 3.5 back into the formula B101, and | 24 | vessel sank." |
| 25 | insert all the other values, which I did yesterday, you | 25 | You've couched that opinion in cautious, conditional |

| | Page 17 | | Page 19 |
|----------|---|----------|---|
| 1 | language. Do I take it that you haven't attempted to do | 1 | Singapore. Then there are drawings of the hull, which |
| 2 | any empirical study as to the effect of the difference | 2 | go back to Cheoy Lee Shipyard. |
| 3 | of plating size? | 3 | A. Mm'hm. |
| 4 | A. I have done no such studies, Mr Chairman. | 4 | Q. Cheoy Lee send the drawings to the Marine Department, |
| 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. | 5 | and the Marine Department approve it, send it back to |
| 6 | A. I merely wanted to draw it to the attention of the | 6 | Cheoy Lee. There's a contract for the supply of the |
| 7 | Inquiry. | 7 | aluminium plate which goes to a company in Florida. |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Grossman. Do you have | 8 | That's accepted, and it goes to the Wuzhou Shipyard in |
| 9 | an application? | 9 | the People's Republic, who construct the hull. And that |
| 10 | MR GROSSMAN: I do have an application, Mr Chairman. | 10 | is sent back to Cheoy Lee Shipyard. |
| 11 | I would like to ask a few questions, and I emphasise | 11 | Am I right so far? |
| 12 | "few", on a number of issues. First of all, I want to | 12 | A. I understand, yes. |
| 13 | go through the relationship of the various persons | 13 | Q. Yes. Then on the left-hand side, if we can go to the |
| 14 | involved in the planning, the construction and the | 14 | bottom part, there's a contract for the design and the |
| 15 | survey, to deal with various responsibilities. | 15 | construction of the superstructure that goes to |
| 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 16 | a company called High Modulus in New Zealand. This is |
| 17 | MR GROSSMAN: Secondly, I would like to ask questions on the | | what you dealt with yesterday afternoon. |
| 18 | effect of the collision on the loosening of the seats. | 18 | A. Mr Grossman, I thought that was only a design. |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 19 | I thought it was fabricated by Cheoy Lee. |
| 20 | MR GROSSMAN: Thirdly, I want to explore quickly how long | 20 | Q. Yes, very well. Thank you. |
| 21 | Lamma IV was afloat before it started tilting. | 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: So we can strike that out. It's "Design of |
| 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 22 | superstructure"? |
| 23 | MR GROSSMAN: Fourthly, I want to ask a few questions about | 23 | MR GROSSMAN: Design of the superstructure, that goes back |
| 24 | the damage to the Sea Smooth. | 24 | to Cheoy Lee. And then Cheoy Lee make an application |
| 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 25 | for survey to China Classification Society and the |
| | Page 18 | | Page 20 |
| 1 | MR GROSSMAN: And lastly, a couple of questions about the | 1 | Marine Department, and there's a survey item list. |
| 2 | whistle. | 2 | Everything is surveyed, sent back to Cheoy Lee Shipyard. |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, very well. Please proceed. | 3 | A. (Witness nods). |
| 4 | Examination by MR GROSSMAN | 4 | Q. And that goes back to, eventually, the customer; am |
| 5 | MR GROSSMAN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. | 5 | I right? |
| 6 | A. Good morning, Mr Grossman. | 6 | A. I believe so, yes. |
| 7 | Q. I think you understand I represent Hongkong Electric. | 7 | Q. During the course of your evidence you have, if I may |
| 8 | A. I do. | 8 | say so, very diplomatically highlighted various errors, |
| 9 | Q. This morning we presented a document I'd like you to | 9 | discrepancies, inherent weaknesses, design defects that |
| 10 | have a look at. You may not have seen it before. It's | 10 | took place. I wonder if on this chart you could |
| 11 | in the Reed Smith Richards Butler bundle at page 1322. | 11 | indicate where they took place. Basically we're talking |
| 12 | Mr Chairman, this was done overnight, and we've had | 12 | about design, we're talking about the thickness of the |
| 13 14 | it served and scanned this morning. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 13 | hull, we're talking about the seating, et cetera. |
| 14 15 | MR GROSSMAN: Have you had an opportunity to have a look at | 14 15 | Is it possible for you to do that? |
| 15 | this? | 15 16 | A. May I enquire, Mr Chairman, whether that would come under part 2 of the Inquiry? |
| 17 | A. I have, sir, yes. | 16 17 | Q. Well, let me put it another way. |
| 17 | Q. What we've done, as best we can, is just to see quickly | 17 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, it might well do. |
| 10 | where everything was done. So it can be perhaps | 18 19 | MR GROSSMAN: Let me put it another way, then. |
| 20 | a helpful way of showing what took place. Perhaps | 19 20 | With all these different companies involved, with |
| 20 | can look at it very quickly. | 20 | all the surveys that are done, wherever blame might be |
| 22 | First of all, Hongkong Electric give a tender, | 22 | apportioned, and it's not my business to look at that, |
| 23 | a contract to Cheoy Lee Shipyard. If we look then on | 23 | would you accept that a lay customer such as Hongkong |
| | | | |
| 24 | the right-hand side, there's a contract for the design | 24 | Electric could hardly be blamed for accepting this |

| | Page 21 | | Page 23 |
|----------|---|--------|---|
| 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: Is this within your field of expertise? If | 1 | adequate. I wouldn't necessarily expect to see |
| 2 | it is, please answer the question. | 2 | a complex calculation. I think any competent engineer |
| 3 | A. I'm certainly not able to lay any blame; it's not my | 3 | could tell whether they were adequately supported or |
| 4 | purpose to apportion blame at all. | 4 | not. |
| 5 | MR GROSSMAN: No. | 5 | Q. And in this case, you say they were not adequately |
| 6 | A. I merely try to state the facts as I see them. | | |
| 7 | Q. Yes. Yes, very well. | 6 7 | supported? |
| | A. I think that's very difficult to answer on the spur of | | A. In my opinion, they were not adequately supported. |
| 8 | • | 8 | Q. As far as the life jackets are concerned, you've been |
| 9 | the moment, sir, because as you have mentioned, there | 9 | a little critical of the ones that were on board, and |
| 10 | are quite a number of areas. So I think they'd all need | 10 | for that matter the ones that Hongkong Electric plan, or |
| 11 | to be considered. It will be something I'd be willing | 11 | planned, to use on their new vessels. |
| 12 | to comment on in part 2 if that is thought to be | 12 | A. I wasn't intending to be critical of the new ones. |
| 13 | appropriate. | 13 | I merely tried to point out that there are a number of |
| 14 | MR GROSSMAN: I'll leave that, leave it for the Commission, | 14 | factors that need careful consideration. |
| 15 | Mr Chairman, if you think that's appropriate, to ask | 15 | Q. Yes. |
| 16 | that. | 16 | A. I'd need to know more about the ones that are currently |
| 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. | 17 | proposed. |
| 18 | MR GROSSMAN: I want to deal with the aspects of the survey, | 18 | Q. Very well. As far as the number of life jackets are |
| 19 | if I may. First of all, if I can ask you this. Put | 19 | concerned, and the quality of the life jackets, to see |
| 20 | yourself in the position of a surveyor or inspector who | 20 | whether they meet regulations, would this be something |
| 21 | looks at the various matters that you have highlighted. | 21 | you would expect the surveyor and the inspector to |
| 22 | First of all, would a surveyor in the course of his | 22 | check? |
| 23 | duties look to see whether the bulkheads were watertight | 23 | A. Absolutely, yes. |
| 24 | in terms of the drawings? | 24 | Q. Yes. While we're dealing with life jackets, I think you |
| 25 | A. Can I just explain that there are surveyors and there | 25 | were asked yesterday, I think it was, about how the |
| | Page 22 | | Page 24 |
| 1 | are inspectors, and I think you mean both. | 1 | number of life jackets can be calculated according to |
| 2 | Q. Yes, both. | 2 | the number of people on board, and my learned friend |
| 3 | A. Yes. Yes, I would say that was definitely one of the | 3 | Mr Shieh went through with you the suggestion that there |
| 4 | duties that I would expect of a surveyor or inspector. | 4 | should be just there could be two per lifebuoy, four, |
| 5 | Q. Yes. A surveyor would check that against the plans? | 5 | et cetera, for the life raft, and you were critical of |
| 6 | A. Very important. | 6 | that. |
| 7 | Q. What about the measurement of the thickness of the hull? | 7 | A. I was, yes. |
| 8 | | 8 | Q. Yes. This would be something, of course, that the |
| 9 | it was built elsewhere, at Wuzhou Shipyard, and some | 9 | Marine Department would be aware of, no doubt? |
| 10 | reliance is therefore placed on the skills of the CCS | | · |
| | - | 10 | A. I'm sure they would be, yes. |
| 11 | survey. There seems to have been some understanding | 11 | Q. And the Marine Department would indicate whether the way |
| 12 | between Mardep and CCS that I don't fully understand, as | 12 | in which it was calculated life jackets, life-saving |
| 13 | to what they accepted and what they did not accept. But | 13 | equipment was calculated they would be aware of this |
| 14 | my understanding of what I've read is that Mardep would | 14 | and say either yea or nay? |
| 15 | accept survey of the structure and would not therefore | 15 | A. I'm sure they would be, yes. |
| 16 | check it again. And CCS are a recognised and competent | 16 | Q. So unlike a headline in the South China Morning Post |
| 17 | organisation, so they would not need to do so, I would | 17 | this morning, this would be something that the Marine |
| 18 | suggest. | 18 | Department would determine, rather than Hongkong |
| 19 | Q. Very well. What about the testing of the seats: how | 19 | Electric themselves? |
| 20 | would the seats be tested? | 20 | A. It would be something that the Marine Department would |
| 21 | A. I don't think the seats would be tested at all. I think | 21 | specify, and I believe there were requirements. I know |
| 22 | the surveyor would if I was the surveyor, which is | 22 | there are requirements in the instructions, and I'm sure |
| 23 | your original question, I would want to satisfy myself | 23 | they were complied with. |
| | by looking at drawings, and, perhaps a verbal | 24 | Q. Would you have a look, please, at your report at |
| 24 25 | explanation as to how they were attached, that they were | 25 | page 420, paragraph 52. Here you've dealt with |

| 1 different views that different inspectors and surveyors 2 had of which instructions were in use for Lamma IV. May 3 Take ir you would not expect a lay cutomer to involve 4 himself in this type of debate? 5 A. Certainly not. 6 Q. Thank you. Juwan to turn now to the question of the earnes. So the seats. Is it possible to is nary way quuntify the effect of the collision on the seats. Is it possible to is any any quuntify the effect of the collision on the seats. Is it possible to is seats? 1 A. There possibly is. 2 Q. Thank you. Let me put it from this point of view. 3 You've indicated very graphically how the collision on the seats? 10 A. The expossibly is. 12 Q. Thank you. Let me put it from this point of view. 13 A. There are no sease whether the dack itself would have backled on flexel? 16 A. The expossibly is. 12 Q. Thank you. Let me put it from this point of view. 14 happened, and may I take if that you accept. I think, the dack's mould have backled on flexel? 16 A. Seasen? 20 A. By and large, sir, I cannot agree with the use of the words Targe effect'. There would have been an impact the pace. 21 A. Wenk would have backled on flexel is to ry a | | Page 25 | | Page 27 |
|--|----|---|----|--|
| 2 had of which instructions were in use for Lamma IV. May 2 the case. 3 Luke if you would not expect hally customer to involve 3 Q. Yes. 4 A. Certainly not. 3 Q. Yes. 5 A. Certainly not. 4 A. Above that particular pillar, the force that must have been utilised, used to displace that 7 G. Thank you. I want to turn now to the question of the searce? 5 A. There possibly is. 12 Q. Thank you. Let me put if from this point of view. 17 A. There possibly is. 12 Q. Thank you. Let me put if from this point of view. 17 A. The main deck being, in my opinion, the aluminium deck? 13 A. There possibly is. THE CHAIRMAN: The main deck being, in my opinion, the aluminium deck? 14 happened, and may I take it that you accept, I think, that decks would have beckling or flexing effect would have pact 16 A. Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: The main deck being, in my opinion, the aluminium deck in about? 17 NR GROSSMAN: Type of the reduce werything on Larman IV, which would have pact for the page. 20 A. By and large, sir, I cannot agree with the use of the page. 21 A. Mick estificuly in calculating that effect is to tr | 1 | - | 1 | - |
| 3 1 table if you would not expect a lay customer to involve 3 0. Yes. 4 himself in this type of debate? 4 A. Above that particular pillar, though, is an open deck area. There are no seats above that pillar. 6 Q. Thank you. I want to turn now to the question of the effect of the collision on the seats. Is i possible to this in any way quantify the effect, the kinetic effect of this collision on the seats. Is i possible to seats? 4 A. Above that particular pillar, though, is an open deck area. There are no seats above that pillar. 10 varse to the collision on the seats. Is i possible to seats? 4 A. Above that particular pillar, though, is an open deck area. There are no seats above that pillar. 11 A. There possibly is. 11 4 A. Above that particular pillar, though, is an open deck? 12 Q. Thank you. Let me put it from this point of view. 13 You've indicated very graphically how the collision of the deck would have becked or flexed? 13 A happened, and may trake it that you accept, I think, free main deck being, in mo poinon, the aluminium deck. 14 A. The main deck being, in mo poinon, the aluminium deck. 15 that decks would have becklag or flexed? 14 16 how: THE CHAIRMAN: Is that the one you're asking the wilness about? 16< | | | | |
| 4 A. Above that particular pillar, theory, there are no seats above that pillar. 5 A. Certainly not. 6 6 Q. Thank you. I want to turn now to the question of the is any avg quantify the effect, the kinesic effect of the collision on the seats, on the security of the seats? 6 10 seats? 7 11 A. There possibly is. 10 12 Q. Thank you. Let me put it from this point of view. 17 13 You vie unicated very graphically how the collision 10 14 happened, and may I take it that you accept, I think, the decks would have buckled or flexed? 11 16 A. Yes. 11 Page 455. 17 Q. Certainly, And the buckling or flexing effect with the use of the yage. 11 11 21 initially of very short duration with would have put 23 a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, 24 which would have been of very short duration. 24 a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, 24 a high acceleration walue on everything on Lamma IV, 24 24 a high acceleration walue on everything on Lamma IV, 24 a high acceleration walue on everything on Lamma IV, 24 25 Q. The reason I ask this is because in your evidence, you 14 <t< td=""><td></td><td>•</td><td></td><td></td></t<> | | • | | |
| 5 A. Certainly not. area. There are no scate above that pillar. 6 Q. Thank you, I. want to turn now to the question of the collision on the scats. Is it possible to the scats, on the sca | | | 4 | - |
| 7 effect of the collision on the seats. Is it possible to 7 that must have been utilised, used to displace that 8 in any way quanify the effect, the kinetic effect of 8 pillar that makes me ask whether the deck itself would 10 scats? 10 A. There possibly is. 11 Q. Thank you, Let me put it from this point of view. 13 You've indicated very graphically how the collision have head, and may rake it that you accept, I think, 14 have head, and may rake it that you accept, I think, 14 yes. 16 A. Yes. 15 that must have been quites everely buckled. 17 Q. Certainly. And the buckling or flexing effect would 18 T Hink probably the best illustration is at 19 page 455. 20 A. At the top of the page. 21 Q. Yes. 21 Q. Yes. 22 A. Mc Grossman, 1 also mentioned that the Sea Smooth move 23 a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, 24 after end. 25 Q. Yes. Page 26 Page 27 14 yes. Page 26 Page 27 15 the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship. 6 A. Winchwosu bad, with the | 5 | • • | 5 | · · · · |
| 8 in any way quantify the effect, the kinetic effect of 9 this collision on the seats, on the security of the 9 9 this collision on the seats, on the security of the 10 A. The exposibly is. 12 Q. Thanky you. Let me put it from this point of view. 10 A. The deck - may 1 understand you mean the main deck? 12 Q. Thanky you. Let me put it from this point of view. 12 CHE CHAIRMAN: The main deck being, in my opinion, the aluminium deck? 13 A. Yes. 12 THE CHAIRMAN: Is that the one you're asking the witness 16 A. Yes. 13 THE CHAIRMAN: Is that the one you're asking the witness 16 A. Yes. 13 THE CHAIRMAN: Is that the one you're asking the witness 16 A. Yes. 14 yes. 17 DR GROSSMAN: Yes, it is. 18 18 Think probably the best illustration is at page 455. 20 20 Yes. 21 Q. Yes. 21 Q. Yes. 22 A. Me forsoman, I also mentioned that the Sea Smooth move 23 Q. Yes. 23 Q. Indeed, yes. 24 after end. <td>6</td> <td>•</td> <td>6</td> <td>Q. Yes. It's the displacement of the pillar, the force</td> | 6 | • | 6 | Q. Yes. It's the displacement of the pillar, the force |
| 9 this collision on the seats, on the security of the seats? 9 have been quite severely buckled. 10 a. There possibly is. 10 A. There possibly is. 12 Q. Thank you. Let me put if from this point of view. 10 A. The deck - may I understand you mean the main deck? 11 A. There possibly is. 11 Q. Thank you. Let me put if from this point of view. 12 12 Q. Thank you. Let me put if from this point of view. 13 A. The main deck being, in my opinion, the aluminium deck. 13 A. The main deck being, in my opinion, the aluminium deck is about? 16 about? 14 have backled or flexed? 16 about? 15 the seats? 11 MK GROSSMAN: Yes, it is. 18 have have ball anayor effect. There would have been an impact 18 Hink probably the best illustration is at 19 page 455. 20 A. At the top of the page. 20 N. At the top of the page. 21 A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try 24 a high acceleration wile neaverything on Lamma IV, 24 and understand what the duration migh have been. 25 Q. Indeed, yes. 22 A. And the difficulty in calcu | 7 | | 7 | that must have been utilised, used to displace that |
| 10 A. There possibly is. 11 A. There possibly is. 12 Q. Thank you. Let me put it from this point of view. 13 You've indicated very graphically how the collision 14 happened, and may 1 take it that you accept. 1 think, 15 that the decks would have buckled or flexed? 16 A. Yes. 17 Q. Certainly. And the buckling or flexing effect would 18 hawe had a major effect on the seating, the security of 19 the seats? 20 A. By and large, sir, I cannot agree with the use of the 21 initially of very short duration with would have been an impact 23 a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, 24 which would have been of very short duration. 25 Q. Yes. 26 Page 26 17 A. Grossman, I also mentioned that the Sea Smooth movec 2 Q. There ason 1 ask this is because in your evidence, you 3 the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship. 4 A. Withers ands). 5 Chereason 1 ask this burstion might have been. 9 Char easy you didit Hav ghilar: 9< | 8 | in any way quantify the effect, the kinetic effect of | 8 | pillar that makes me ask whether the deck itself would |
| 11 A. There possibly is. 11 Q. Yes. 12 Q. Thank you. Let me put it from this point of view. 13 A. The main deck being, in my opinion, the aluminium deck, 14 happened, and may I take it that you accept, I think, 15 THE CHAIRMAN: Is that the one you're asking the witness 16 A. Yes. 17 Q. Certainly. And the buckling or flexing effect would 18 have had a major effect on the seating, the security of 18 THE CHAIRMAN: Is that the one you're asking the witness 10 the seats? 10 O. Yes. 17 MG GROSSMAN: Yes, it is. 19 the seats? 19 page 455. 20 A. At the top of the page. 20 A. At the top of the page. 20 A. At the top of the page. 20 N. At the top of the page. 21 A. At the op of the page. 22 A. At the top of the page. 22 A. At the top of the page. 22 A. At the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try 23 a fifter effat. 20 I. A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try 23 a understand what the duration might have been. 24 a fifter effat. 25 Q. Therason I ask this is because in your evidence, you 3 4 14 | 9 | this collision on the seats, on the security of the | 9 | have been quite severely buckled. |
| 12 Q. Thank you, Let me put it from this point of view. 12 THE CHAIRMAN: The main deck being, in my opinion, the aluminium deck, 13 A. The main deck being, in my opinion, the aluminium deck, 13 14 happened, and may I take if that you accept, I think, 15 15 that the decks would have buckled or flexed? 16 16 A. Yes. 15 17 Q. Certainly. And the buckling or flexing effect would 18 18 think probably the best illustration is at 19 page 455. 20 A. By and large, sir, I cannor agree with the use of the 20 A. At the top of the page. 21 words "large effect". There would have been an impact 21 Q. Yes. 21 witch would have been of very short duration. 22 A. M the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try 24 which would have beads in indicated that, first of all, the pillar is displaced" - no, 3 3 a number of events during the collision at which the 25 Q. Thereason I ask this is because in your evidence, you 3 a mimeory the pillar is only attached by four quite small 3 Q. The reason I ask this is displaced" - no, 8 It is may out din't say this. 4 | 10 | seats? | 10 | A. The deck may I understand you mean the main deck? |
| 13 You've indicated very graphically how the collision 13 A. The main deck being, in my opinion, the aluminium deck, yes. 14 happened, and may I take it that you accept, I think, to that the decks would have buckled or flexed? 14 yes. 15 that the decks would have buckled or flexed? 15 THE CHAIRMAN: Is that the one you're asking the witness 16 A. Yes. 16 A. Yes. 17 IM CGOSSMAN: Yes, it is. 19 the seats? 17 MR GROSSMAN: Yes, it is. 18 I think probably the best illustration is at 21 words "large effect". There would have been an impact 16 A. At the top of the page. 21 Q. Yes. 22 a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, 24 after end. 25 Q. Indeed, yes. 24 which would have been of very short duration 25 Q. Indeed, yes. Page 26 7 Page 27 1 A. I would be of the opinion that striking the toilet block at the accelerations would have patered of freasonably easily 3 ot the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship. 6 A. Withe pillar is displaced" - no, 4 I think you asid, 'If the pillar is displaced" - no, 7 N GROSSMAN: We saw | 11 | | 11 | Q. Yes. |
| 14 happened, and may Tuke it that you accept, I think, 14 yes. 15 that the decks would have buckled or flexed? 15 THE CHAIRMAN: Is that the one you're asking the witness 16 A. Yes. 15 THE CHAIRMAN: Is that the one you're asking the witness 17 Q. Certainly. And the buckling or flexing effect would 18 abuit? 18 have had a major effect on the scating, the security of 19 the setal? 20 A. By and large, sir, I cannot agree with the use of the 18 Think probably the best illustration is at 19 page 455. 20 A. At the top of the page. 21 Q. Yes. 21 a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, 24 which would have been of very short duration. 25 Q. The reason 1 ask his is because in your evidence, you 3 A. I would be of the opinion that striking the toilet block was a greater impact than striking this pillar. From 2 A. Add the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try and understand what the duration might have been. 3 Mereason 1ask his is because in your evidence, you 3 The reason 1 ask his is because in your evidence, you 4 A. I would be of the opinion that striking the toilet block was a greater impact than striking this pillar. From <td>12</td> <td>Q. Thank you. Let me put it from this point of view.</td> <td>12</td> <td>THE CHAIRMAN: The main deck being the aluminium deck?</td> | 12 | Q. Thank you. Let me put it from this point of view. | 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: The main deck being the aluminium deck? |
| 15 THE CHAIRMAN: Is that the one you're asking the witness about? 16 A. Yes. 17 Q. Certainly. And the buckling or flexing effect would 18 have had a major effect on the seating, the security of 19 the seats? 20 A. By and large, sir, I cannot agree with the use of the 21 words "large effect". There would have been an impact 22 initially of very short duration which would have put 23 a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, 24 which would have been of very short duration. 25 Q. Yes. 20 Yes. 21 A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try 2 and understand what the duration might have been. 3 Q. The reason I ask this is because in your evidence, you 4 indicated that, first of all, the pillar is displaced" - no, 6 A. (Witness nods). 7 Q. Think you suid. "If the pillar is displaced, as 10 it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck 11 THE CHAIRMAN: Which yillar are we taking about? 12 MK GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar. 13 <t< td=""><td>13</td><td></td><td>13</td><td>A. The main deck being, in my opinion, the aluminium deck,</td></t<> | 13 | | 13 | A. The main deck being, in my opinion, the aluminium deck, |
| 16 A. Yes. 16 about? 17 Q. Certainly. And the buckling or flexing effect would 16 about? 18 have had a major effect on the seating, the security of the seats? 17 MR GROSSMAN: Yes, it is. 20 A. By and large, sir, I cannot agree with the use of the word have been an impact initially of very short duration which would have put a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, which would have been of very short duration. 20 A. At the top of the page. 21 a. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try and understand what the duration migh have been. 20 Ner Grossman, I also mentioned that the Sea Smooth moved and the duration migh have been. 20 Yes. Page 26 Page 27 11 A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try and understand what the duration migh have been. 2 A. I would be of the opinion that striking the toilet block at the opinion that striking the toilet block. 2 D. The reason 1 ask this is because in your evidence, you initacted that, first of all, the pillars are intrinsic to the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship. 4 A. I would be of the opinion that striking the colleision at which the filler is displaced" - no, a lask you this. If the pillar is displaced, as to the maker of a pillar. 1 A. I would have been a high acceleration for a short it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck - 11 11 <td< td=""><td></td><td></td><td>14</td><td>•</td></td<> | | | 14 | • |
| 17 Q. Certainly. And the buckling or flexing effect would have had a major effect on the seating, the security of the seats? 17 MR GROSSMAN: Yes, it is. 18 I think probably the best illustration is at 19 page 455. 20 A. By and large, sir, I cannot agree with the use of the words' large effect". There would have been an impact 22 initially of very short duration which would have put 23 a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, 24 With would have been of very short duration. 24 A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try 2 and understand what the duration might have been. 20 I. A. I would be of the opinion that striking the toilet block 2 was a greater impact than striking this pillar. From 3 3 Q. The reason 1 ask this is because in your evidence, you 4 indicated that, first of all, the pillar is displaced" - no, 8 It means truck in that direction. So, yes, there were 6 A. (Winess nods). 7 Q. I think you said, "If the pillar is displaced" - no, 8 there would have been a high acceleration for a short 10 it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck 10 10 A. Winch was a picture of a pillar. 13 THE CHAIRMAN: Wich pillar are we talking about? 12 A. When it then struck the toilet block, you would have have a 13 a similar high peak. I did mention in evidence that the 24 14 A. RecROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a p | 15 | | 15 | · · |
| 18 have had a major effect on the seating, the security of the seats? 18 I think probably the best illustration is at page 455. 20 A. By and large, sir, I cannot agree with the use of the 21 words "large effect". There would have been an impact 22 A. Ho the top of the page. 21 Q. Yes. A. M of the top of the page. 21 23 a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, 24 which would have been of very short duration. 22 Q. A. Mr Grossman, I also mentioned that the Sea Smooth move 23 on shorty after that and struck the toilet block at the 24 23 on shorty after that and struck the toilet block at the 24 24 A. Mr drossman, I also mentioned that the Sea Smooth move 23 on shorty after that and struck the toilet block at the 24 26 A. Mr Grossman, I also mentioned that the Sea Smooth move 24 26 A. Mr Grossman, I also mentioned that the Sea Smooth move 24 26 A. Mr Grossman, I also mentioned that the Sea Smooth move 24 26 A. Mr Grossman, I also mentioned that the Sea Smooth move 24 26 A. Mr Grossman, I also mentioned that the Sea Smooth move 24 27 Q. Indies(structure) 28 29 Indicatel that, first of all, the pillars is to try 24 28 29 Indicatel that, first of all, the pillar is displaced' - no, 25 29 A. I would have been a high acceleration was approximately 24 29 Indicatel that, first | | | 16 | |
| 19 the seats? 20 A. By and large, sir, I cannot agree with the use of the 21 words "large effect". There would have been an impact initially of very short duration which would have put 23 a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, 24 which would have been of very short duration. 20 Q. Yes. 21 A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try 2 and understand what the duration might have been. 3 Q. The reason I ask this is because in your evidence, you 4 indicated that, first of all, the pillars are intrinsic 5 to the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship. A. (Witness nods). 9 Can I ask you this. If the pillar is displaced, as 10 it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck11 THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about? 11 ME CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about? 12 MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar. 13 THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about? 14 A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck. 15 A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck. 16 A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck. 17 Q. Tat's correct, on the main deck. 19 Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling on the deck? 11 A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the 22 marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure 23 of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached 24 from the deck above. As I mentionel in evidence, the | | | | |
| A. By and large, sir, I cannot agree with the use of the words "large effect". There would have been an impact 22 initially of very short duration which would have put 23 a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, 24 which would have been of very short duration. Q. Yes. Page 26 Page 26 Page 27 Page 27 Page 27 Page 28 Page 28 Page 28 Page 28 Or the opinion that striking the toilet block at the after end. Q. Yes. A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try and understand what the duration might have been. Q. The reason I ask this is because in your evidence, you indicated that, first of all, the pillars are intrinsic 5 to the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship. A. (Witness nods). C. A. I sky out his. If the pillar is displaced, as 10 it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck ITHE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about? MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it your questioning. MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it your questioning. MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck. Q. That's correct, on the main deck. A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so. Q. Y. Sus Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling on the deck 24 from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the marks on it, that if was hit by the cross-deck structure 23 of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached 24 from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the | | · · | | · · |
| 21 words "large effect". There would have been an impact initially of very short duration which would have put 23 a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, 24 which would have been of very short duration. 25 Q. Yes. 26 Page 26 27 A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try 28 and understand what the duration might have been. 30 The reason I ask this is because in your evidence, you 4 indicated that, first of all, the pillars are intrinsic 5 to the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship. 6 A. (Witness nods). 7 Q. I think you said, "If the pillar is displaced," no, 8 let me say you didn't say this. 9 Can I ask you this. If the pillar is displaced, as 10 it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck 11 THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about? 12 MR GROSSMAN: Grev me a moment. I'm just trying to find it. 14 A. Perhaps the pillar of frame 5 on the main deck. 15 A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so. 19 Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling 10 on the deck? 11 A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the 21 Q. Yes. 21 A. Seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the 21 A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the 22 ansond near the top of the pillar and from the 23 ansond in that if was bit by the cross-deck structure 24 A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the 25 ansond near the top of the pillar, and from the 26 Sa Smooth near the top of the pillar, and from the 27 and accessive stern trim and the weight of the 28 and that exescen condition where the 29 and sea smooth near the top of the pillar, and from the 20 Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and from the 21 and tha dexelsed a | | | | |
| 22 initially of very short duration which would have put 23 a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, 24 which would have been of very short duration. 25 Q. Yes. 26 Page 26 27 A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try 28 and understand what the duration might have been. 30 Q. The reason I ask this is because in your evidence, you 31 A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try 32 and understand what the duration might have been. 33 Q. The reason I ask this is because in your evidence, you 34 indicated that, first of all, the pillars are intrinsic 35 to the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship. 34 A. (Witness nods). 35 Can I ask you this. If the pillar is displaced " no, 36 Let me say you didn't say this. 37 THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about? 31 THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about? 31 THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about? 34 MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar. 35 MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar. 36 MS RGSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it. 36 A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so. 39 Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling 30 on the deck? 31 A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the 32 as Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached 34 from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the 34 a free red. 34 a free red. 35 as Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached 34 from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the | | | | |
| 23a high acceleration value on everything on Lamma IV, which would have been of very short duration.23on shortly after that and struck the toilet block at the after end.24which would have been of very short duration.24after end.25Q. Yes.Page 261A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try and understand what the duration might have been.25Q. Indeed, yes.2and understand what the duration might have been.1A. I would be of the opinion that striking the toilet block was a greater impact than striking this pillar. From memory the pillar is only attached by four quite small bolts, which would have sheared off reasonably easily when struck in that direction. So, yes, there were 63A. (Witness nods).5when struck in that direction. So, yes, there were 64I think you said, "If the pillar is displaced" no, 81A. (Witness nods).5Can I ask you this. If the pillar is displaced, as 10176A. (Witness nods).7accelerations would have been a high acceleration for a short 107Can I ask you this. If the pillar and is glabaced, as 10101114Your questioning.11Q. Yes.15MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar.111216A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck.17A. When was moved through 15 degrees or so.19Q. Yes.1A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the 22Yes.21A. It seems to me, by looking at that pilla | | | | - |
| 24 which would have been of very short duration. 24 after end. 25 Q. Yes. Page 26 Page 27 1 A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try and understand what the duration might have been. 25 Q. Indeed, yes. 2 and understand what the duration might have been. 2 was a greater impact than striking this pillar. From 3 Q. The reason I ask this is because in your evidence, you 4 indicated that, first of all, the pillars are intrinsic 5 5 to the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship. 6 A. (Witness nods). 7 6 A. (Witness nods). 7 7 the pillar is displaced' no, 7 8 let me say you didn't say this. 9 can I ask you this. If the pillar is displaced, as 9 there would have been a high acceleration for a short 10 it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck 10 duration. 11 Q. Yes. 12 MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar. 11 Q. Yes. 12 A. When it then struck the toilet block, you would have have age deceleration was approximately 0.24 G, from 13 MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it. | | | | |
| 25 Q. Yes. 25 Q. Indeed, yes. Page 26 1 A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try 1 A. I would be of the opinion that striking the toilet block 2 and understand what the duration might have been. 1 A. I would be of the opinion that striking the toilet block 3 Q. The reason I ask this is because in your evidence, you 1 A. I would be of the opinion that striking the toilet block 4 indicated that, first of all, the pillars are intrinsic 5 to the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship. 5 to the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship. 6 a number of events during the collision at which the 7 Q. I think you said, "If the pillar is displaced." no, 7 a ccelerations would have peaked. So, for example, when 8 let me say you didn't say this. 9 there would have been a high acceleration for a short 10 it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck 10 there would have been a high acceleration for a short 13 THE CHAIRMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar. 11 Q. Yes. 12 A. When it then struck the toilet block, you would have haverage decleration was approximately 0.24 G, from memory. 15 MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying | | | | |
| Page 26Page 261A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try1A. I would be of the opinion that striking the toilet block2and understand what the duration might have been.2was a greater impact than striking this pillar. From3Q. The reason I ask this is because in your evidence, you3memory the pillar is only attached by four quite small4indicated that, first of all, the pillars are intrinsic4bolts, which would have sheared off reasonably easily5to the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship.5when struck in that direction. So, yes, there were6A. (Winness nods).7a number of events during the collision at which the7Q. I think you said, "If the pillar is displaced," no,8the Sea Smooth first struck the fender of Lamma IV,9Can I ask you this. If the pillar are we talking about?8the Sea Smooth first struck the fender of Lamma IV,10it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck11Q. Yes.11THE CHAIRMAN: Can you remind me at least, so I can follow13a similar high peak. I did mention in evidence that the13THE CHAIRMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it.15memory.16A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck.17A. But that was an average. There were higher peaks than18A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so.18A. With was moved through 15 degrees or so.19Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling20At page 419 you deal with t | | • | | |
| 1A. And the difficulty in calculating that effect is to try and understand what the duration might have been.1A. I would be of the opinion that striking the toilet block3Q. The reason I ask this is because in your evidence, you indicated that, first of all, the pillars are intrinsic1A. I would be of the opinion that striking the toilet block4indicated that, first of all, the pillars are intrinsic3memory the pillar is only attached by four quite small5to the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship.6a number of events during the collision at which the accelerations would have seared off reasonably easily6A. (Witness nods).6a number of events during the collision at which the accelerations would have peaked. So, for example, when the Sea Smooth first struck the fender of Lamma IV, there would have been a high acceleration for a short duration.10it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck ti was neve, prosumably the integrity of the deck to mark son re, by looking at that pillar and from the 22A. When it then struck the toilet block, you would have ha a similar high peak. I did mention in evidence that the average deceleration was approximately 0.24 G, from memory.15MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it. A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck.16Q. Yes.17A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the 22marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure 2210At page 419 you deal with this to some extent, at paragraph 48. In the abnormal condition where the you say: <tr< td=""><td>25</td><td>2</td><td>25</td><td></td></tr<> | 25 | 2 | 25 | |
| 2and understand what the duration might have been.3Q. The reason I ask this is because in your evidence, you4indicated that, first of all, the pillars are intrinsic5to the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship.6A. (Witness nods).7Q. I think you said, "If the pillar is displaced" no,8let me say you didn't say this.9Can I ask you this. If the pillar is displaced, as10it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck11THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about?12MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar.13THE CHAIRMAN: Can you remind me at least, so I can follow14your questioning.15MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it.16A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck.17Q. That's correct, on the main deck.18A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so.19Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling20on the deck?21A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the22marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure23of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached24from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the | | - | | Page 28 |
| 3Q. The reason I ask this is because in your evidence, you3memory the pillar is only attached by four quite small4indicated that, first of all, the pillars are intrinsic4bolts, which would have sheared off reasonably easily5to the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship.6a number of events during the collision at which the7Q. I think you said, "If the pillar is displaced" no,7a caelerations would have peaked. So, for example, when8let me say you didn't say this.9the Sea Smooth first struck the fender of Lamma IV,9Can I ask you this. If the pillar is displaced, as9there would have been a high acceleration for a short10it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck10duration.11THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about?11Q. Yes.12MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar.13a similar high peak. I did mention in evidence that the14your questioning.14average deceleration was approximately 0.24 G, from15MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to findi ti.1516A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck.1617Q. That's correct, on the main deck.1718A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so.1919Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling2020on the deck?2121A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the22marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure< | 1 | | 1 | |
| 4indicated that, first of all, the pillars are intrinsic4bolts, which would have sheared off reasonably easily5to the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship.6A. (Witness nods).77Q. I think you said, "If the pillar is displaced" no,8let me say you didn't say this.68let me say you didn't say this.9Can I ask you this. If the pillar is displaced, as7710it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck10duration.11THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about?11Q. Yes.12MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar.12A. When it then struck the toilet block, you would have ha13THE CHAIRMAN: Can you remind me at least, so I can follow13a similar high peak. I did mention in evidence that the14your questioning.15memory.15MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it.15memory.16A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck.17A. But that was an average. There were higher peaks than18A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so.19Q. Yes.1119Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling19Q. I understand. that.20on the deck?20At page 419 you deal with this to some extent, at21A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the2122marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure23"It was only in the abnormal condition where the <td>2</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> | 2 | | | |
| 5to the integrity of the reduced weight on the ship.5when struck in that direction. So, yes, there were6A. (Witness nods).6a number of events during the collision at which the7Q. I think you said, "If the pillar is displaced" no,8let me say you didn't say this.8let me say you didn't say this.6a number of events during the collision at which the7Can I ask you this. If the pillar is displaced, as7the Sea Smooth first struck the fender of Lamma IV,9Can I ask you this. If the pillar are we talking about?10duration.11THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about?11Q. Yes.12MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar.12A. When it then struck the toilet block, you would have ha13THE CHAIRMAN: Can you remind me at least, so I can follow13a similar high peak. I did mention in evidence that the14your questioning.14average deceleration was approximately 0.24 G, from15MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it.1516A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck.1617Q. That's correct, on the main deck.1718A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so.1819Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling2020on the deck?2021A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the2122of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached2323of Sea Smo | | | | |
| 6A. (Witness nods).6a number of events during the collision at which the7Q. I think you said, "If the pillar is displaced" no,7a celerations would have peaked. So, for example, when8let me say you didn't say this.8the Sea Smooth first struck the fender of Lamma IV,9Can I ask you this. If the pillar is displaced, as9there would have been a high acceleration for a short10it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck10duration.11THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about?11Q. Yes.12MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar.12A. When it then struck the toilet block, you would have hat a similar high peak. I did mention in evidence that the average deceleration was approximately 0.24 G, from14your questioning.14average deceleration was approximately 0.24 G, from15MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it.15memory.16A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck.16Q. Yes.17Q. Tat's correct, on the main deck.17A. But that was an average. There were higher peaks than that for very short durations.19Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling 200Q. I understand. that.20on the deck?20At page 419 you deal with this to some extent, at paragraph 48. In the second-last sentence, four lines from the end, you say:23of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached 2423"It was only in the abnormal condition where the vessel had | | - | | |
| 7Q. I think you said, "If the pillar is displaced" no, let me say you didn't say this.7accelerations would have peaked. So, for example, when the Sea Smooth first struck the fender of Lamma IV, 99Can I ask you this. If the pillar is displaced, as 109the Sea Smooth first struck the fender of Lamma IV, 910it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck 1110duration.11THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about?11Q. Yes.12MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar. 1312A. When it then struck the toilet block, you would have ha a similar high peak. I did mention in evidence that the average deceleration was approximately 0.24 G, from memory.16A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck. 1716Q. Yes.17Q. Tat's correct, on the main deck. 1817A. But that was an average. There were higher peaks than that for very short durations.19Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling 2019Q. I understand, that.21A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the 22 22 2223of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached 232323of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached 2423"It was only in the abnormal condition where the vessel had excessive stern trim and the weight of the | | | | |
| 8let me say you didn't say this.8the Sea Smooth first struck the fender of Lamma IV,9Can I ask you this. If the pillar is displaced, as9there would have been a high acceleration for a short10it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck10duration.11THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about?11Q. Yes.12MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar.12A. When it then struck the toilet block, you would have ha13THE CHAIRMAN: Can you remind me at least, so I can follow13a similar high peak. I did mention in evidence that the14your questioning.14average deceleration was approximately 0.24 G, from15MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it.1516A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck.1617Q. That's correct, on the main deck.1718A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so.1919Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling1920on the deck?2021A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the2122marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure2223of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached2324from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the24 | | | | |
| 9Can I ask you this. If the pillar is displaced, as9there would have been a high acceleration for a short10it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck10duration.11THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about?11Q. Yes.12MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar.12A. When it then struck the toilet block, you would have ha13THE CHAIRMAN: Can you remind me at least, so I can follow13a similar high peak. I did mention in evidence that the14your questioning.14a verage deceleration was approximately 0.24 G, from15MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it.1516A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck.1617Q. That's correct, on the main deck.1618A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so.1919Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling1920on the deck?2021A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the2122marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure2223of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached2324from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the24 | | | | |
| 10it was here, presumably the integrity of the deck11THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about?12MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar.13THE CHAIRMAN: Can you remind me at least, so I can follow14your questioning.15MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it.16A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck.17Q. That's correct, on the main deck.18A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so.19Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling20on the deck?21A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the22marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure23of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached24from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the | | | | |
| 11 THE CHAIRMAN: Which pillar are we talking about? 12 MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar. 13 THE CHAIRMAN: Can you remind me at least, so I can follow 14 your questioning. 15 MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it. 16 A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck. 17 Q. That's correct, on the main deck. 18 A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so. 19 Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling 20 on the deck? 21 A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the 22 marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure 23 of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached 24 from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the | | · · · | | c |
| MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you remind me at least, so I can follow your questioning. MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it. A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck. Q. That's correct, on the main deck. A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so. Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling on the deck? A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure M. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar, and detached from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the MR GROSSMAN: We saw a picture of a pillar. M. When it then struck the toilet block, you would have hat a similar high peak. I did mention in evidence that the average deceleration was approximately 0.24 G, from memory. Q. That's correct, on the main deck. M. But that was an average. There were higher peaks than that for very short durations. Q. I understand. that. A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure M. It deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the M. But that excessive stern trim and the weight of the | | | | |
| 13 THE CHAIRMAN: Can you remind me at least, so I can follow your questioning. 13 a similar high peak. I did mention in evidence that the average deceleration was approximately 0.24 G, from memory. 14 average deceleration was approximately 0.24 G, from memory. 15 MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it. 16 A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck. 17 Q. That's correct, on the main deck. 18 A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so. 19 Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling on the deck? 14 a similar high peak. I did mention in evidence that the average deceleration was approximately 0.24 G, from 16 Q. Yes. 17 A. But that was an average. There were higher peaks than that for very short durations. 19 Q. I understand. that. 20 At page 419 you deal with this to some extent, at paragraph 48. In the second-last sentence, four lines 21 A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure 23 of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached 24 from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the | | | | - |
| 14your questioning.15MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it.16A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck.17Q. That's correct, on the main deck.18A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so.19Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling20on the deck?21A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the22marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure23of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached24from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the | | · · | | |
| MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it. A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck. Q. That's correct, on the main deck. A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so. Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling on the deck? A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it. memory. Q. Yes. Hat marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it. M. Reprove the above. As I mentioned in evidence, the MR GROSSMAN: Give me a moment. I'm just trying to find it. M. Reprove through 15 degrees or so. Q. Yes. Hat for very short durations. Q. I understand. that. A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure G. I understand. that. Hat for very short durations. Q. I understand. that. A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure G. Turderstand. that. Hat for very short durations. Hat for very short durations. Hat for very short durations. Q. I understand. that. Hat for very short durations. Hat for very short durations.<!--</td--><td></td><td></td><td></td><td>6 1</td> | | | | 6 1 |
| 16 A. Perhaps the pillar on frame 5 on the main deck. 17 Q. That's correct, on the main deck. 18 A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so. 19 Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling on the deck? 16 Q. Yes. 17 A. But that was an average. There were higher peaks than that for very short durations. 19 Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling on the deck? 19 A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the 16 Q. Yes. 17 A. But that was an average. There were higher peaks than that for very short durations. 19 Q. I understand. that. 20 At page 419 you deal with this to some extent, at paragraph 48. In the second-last sentence, four lines from the end, you say: 23 "It was only in the abnormal condition where the vessel had excessive stern trim and the weight of the | | | | |
| 17 Q. That's correct, on the main deck. 18 A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so. 19 Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling 20 on the deck? 14 A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the 22 marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure 23 of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached 24 from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the 17 A. But that was an average. There were higher peaks than 18 that for very short durations. 17 A. But that was an average. There were higher peaks than 18 that for very short durations. 19 Q. I understand. that. 20 At page 419 you deal with this to some extent, at 21 paragraph 48. In the second-last sentence, four lines 22 from the end, you say: 23 "It was only in the abnormal condition where the 24 vessel had excessive stern trim and the weight of the | | | | - |
| 18A. Which was moved through 15 degrees or so.18that for very short durations.19Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling on the deck?18that for very short durations.20on the deck?19Q. I understand. that.21A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached 2418that for very short durations.23of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached 2423"It was only in the abnormal condition where the vessel had excessive stern trim and the weight of the | | · · | | - |
| 19Q. Yes. Is that not an indication of quite severe buckling on the deck?19Q. I understand. that.20on the deck?20At page 419 you deal with this to some extent, at paragraph 48. In the second-last sentence, four lines21A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached 2419Q. I understand. that. 202023of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the23"It was only in the abnormal condition where the vessel had excessive stern trim and the weight of the | | | | |
| 20on the deck?20At page 419 you deal with this to some extent, at21A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the21paragraph 48. In the second-last sentence, four lines22marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure22from the end, you say:23of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached23"It was only in the abnormal condition where the24from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the24vessel had excessive stern trim and the weight of the | | | | - |
| 21A. It seems to me, by looking at that pillar and from the marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the21paragraph 48. In the second-last sentence, four lines from the end, you say: 2321from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the21paragraph 48. In the second-last sentence, four lines from the end, you say: 23 | | | | - |
| 22marks on it, that it was hit by the cross-deck structure22from the end, you say:23of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached23"It was only in the abnormal condition where the24from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the24vessel had excessive stern trim and the weight of the | | | | |
| 23of Sea Smooth near the top of the pillar, and detached23"It was only in the abnormal condition where the24from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the24"It was only in the abnormal condition where the | | | | |
| 24 from the deck above. As I mentioned in evidence, the 24 vessel had excessive stern trim and the weight of the | | | | |
| | | | | |
| 25 upper structure of that upper deck was also severely 25 seated person generated an abnormal tipping force that | | , | | - |

| | Page 29 | | Page 31 |
|--------|---|---------|--|
| 1 | the foundations finally failed." | 1 | response to the line of questioning of Dr Cheng on |
| 2 | Do I understand from that what you're saying is that | 2 | Friday about whether this could have weakened the seat |
| 3 | if there hadn't been an accident, the seats were | 3 | foundations." |
| 4 | adequately secured? | 4 | Do you see that? |
| 5 | A. No, sir, I do not believe the seats were adequately | 5 | A. I'm aware of this, yes. |
| | secured. | - | Q. You then do a calculation in relation to deceleration. |
| 6 7 | Q. Sorry, that was wrong. There would have been no | 6 7 | But your last sentence says: |
| | - | | |
| 8 | collapse at all, other than the fact that there was an accident? After all, it had been going for some | 8 | "So I don't accept that the seat foundations were |
| 9 | | 9 10 | weakened by the collision." |
| 10 | years without a problem. | | Would it be more correct to say "were weakened by the deceleration"? |
| 11 | A. I'm not sure I can agree there is no problem. There is | 11 | |
| 12 | evidence which I mention in paragraph 48, that some of | 12 | A. Yes, I could accept that correction. |
| 13 | the seat foundations became loose in service, and there | 13 | Q. Thank you. Lastly, or almost lastly, on the question of |
| 14 | was also comment made by the engineer on Lamma IV that | | the seats, the type of screws that were used you've been |
| 15 | the seats were generally loose, I think was how he put | 15 | critical of. Would you accept that this is a design |
| 16 | it. Whether that was dangerous or not is an interesting | 16 | fault? |
| 17 | question, and perhaps not, because the person sitting on | 17 | A. There were a number of screws used, of course. The |
| 18 | a seat provides a force on the legs of the chair which | 18 | majority of them I do feel was a design issue. |
| 19 | tend to keep it in contact with the deck. Of course, | 19 | Q. Thank you. |
| 20 | it's a different situation when the boat is operating in | 20 | A. Although whether the fault lay in the design office or |
| 21 | waves, and I do not have any knowledge about the waves | 21 | not, I do not know. But I suspect that it did not. |
| 22 | around Lamma Island. That's not quite true, because | 22 | I suspect it was probably more of what I would call |
| 23 | I have sailed around there, but usually on quite calm | 23 | a production issue, in that that is how seats were |
| 24 | days. But there are large vessels going past and the | 24 | attached, so that is how the person on the shop floor |
| 25 | wake of those vessels I would have thought would have | 25 | attached them. I don't believe there were any design |
| | Page 30 | | Page 32 |
| 1 | provided a wave which would have caused the Lamma IV to | 1 | drawings showing the seats' attachment. |
| 2 | roll, and that could potentially have been dangerous. | 2 | Q. It's more a construction fault than a design fault? |
| 3 | Q. Yes. Please continue. I beg your pardon. | 3 | A. Correct. |
| 4 | A. I was only going to comment that there was no question | 4 | Q. Yes. Thank you. |
| 5 | that the vessel lying at the angle it was was | 5 | Would you turn to page 467, please, of your report. |
| 6 | an abnormal condition, which is why I used the word. | 6 | Appendix IV, number 10. I want to ask you a question |
| 7 | Q. Yes, thank you. I've been using the word "buckle" when | 7 | about that. |
| 8 | talking of the condition of the deck after the accident. | 8 | I believe you said, and by all means correct me if |
| 9 | Would it perhaps be better to use the word "flex"? | 9 | I misunderstood it, that this hole was specifically |
| 10 | Would the decks have flexed? | 10 | created. Or did you mean this was the part of the |
| 11 | A. Yes. I'm sorry, I was using my interpretation of the | 11 | damage after the collision? |
| 12 | word "buckle" is a very technical interpretation, | 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: I think the witness said it was a ventilation |
| 13 | because engineers understand what buckling it. It's | 13 | hole. |
| 14 | a particular phenomenon due to compression of the decks. | 14 | MR GROSSMAN: I see. |
| 15 | If you're talking about flexure of the decks, there | 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: Am I right? |
| 16 | would have been some flexing of the decks, there would | 16 | A. Correct. If it would help explain it, I can refer you |
| 17 | have been some shockwave passing through the decks. It | 17 | to a photograph. |
| 18 | possibly could have had some effect on the screws which | 18 | MR GROSSMAN: By all means. |
| 19 | were inadequately holding the chairs down. That would | 19 | A. It's photograph 185 in police album it's in one of |
| 20 | be hard to put some measure on. It could be done, but | 20 | the police albums, and it's photograph 185. |
| 21 | it could best be done by doing some experimentation. | 21 | I thought this photograph showed on the right-hand |
| 22 | Q. In that regard, can I refer you to a calculation you did | 22 | side can we scroll slightly to the right? Thank you. |
| 23 | which appears on page 956-13. You start off there | 23 | Just to the right of the person in blue, you can see |
| 24 | saying: | 24 | a white mushroom shape, which is a vent opening, and on |
| 25 | "I calculated the deceleration of Lamma IV, in | 25 | the left-hand side of the picture there is a hole in the |

| | Page 33 | | Page 35 |
|--|---|--|--|
| 1 | deck where the vent trunking has been knocked over. | 1 | A. Yes. |
| 2 | Q. I see. Thank you. No, I understand that. | 2 | Q. You made your inspection sometime in the second week of |
| 3 | I'll turn to another point. If you could look at | 3 | December? |
| 4 | page 473, please, of your report. Here you go into | 4 | A. Correct. |
| 5 | detail about the final attitude of Lamma IV. Could you | 5 | Q. Bearing in mind that the vessel and the electrical |
| 6 | just explain to me, if it's possible, how soon after the | 6 | components had been exposed first of all to seawater and |
| 7 | collision would it have become apparent to anyone | 7 | then to the elements, sea air, et cetera, would you not |
| 8 | watching, I don't mean on the Lamma IV, but to anyone | 8 | expect to find corrosion? |
| 9 | watching, that it was beginning to tilt? | 9 | A. It's a good question, Mr Grossman, that I should have |
| 10 | A. I think if we reference my timeline, the latest timeline | 10 | addressed. I would point out that the adjacent item, |
| 11 | on page 482, I think you would notice perhaps 1 degree | 11 | the adjacent switch, shows rust on the terminals. |
| 12 | of tilt, but we'll accept, say, 2 degrees of tilt would | 12 | That's in the middle of the picture. I would expect to |
| 13 | be quite noticeable. | 13 | see rust in that particular case, from the fact that it |
| 14 | 2 degrees of tilt is roughly 35 seconds, | 14 | was immersed in water. Or perhaps it was not immersed; |
| 15 | Mr Grossman, according to this graph. | 15 | I'm not 100 per cent sure. |
| 16 | Q. Yes. | 16 | But the point I wish to make is that the blue-colour |
| 17 | A. Somewhere between 15 and 35 seconds, depending on how | 17 | corrosion on the horn button contacts suggest to me that |
| 18 | experienced you were. | 18 | it is a copper deposit, without doing a chemical |
| 19 | Q. Yes. All right, thank you. | 19 | analysis, and it is typical of corrosion you would get |
| 20 | Now, I want to ask you just a little about the | 20 | if there was an electrical supply to that particular |
| 21 | damage to the Sea Smooth that you've mentioned. Was | 21 | unit. |
| 22 | there any aspect of the integrity of the Sea Smooth | 22 | We know the electrical supply failed on Lamma IV, so |
| 23 | after the collision that would have prevented it | 23 | I personally am of the opinion that the corrosion you |
| 24 | stopping? | 24 | see on the horn button was not caused after the |
| 25 | A. With hindsight, Mr Grossman, no, I don't believe there | 25 | electrical supply had been disconnected. |
| | Page 34 | | |
| | Page 54 | | Page 36 |
| 1 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed | 1 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. |
| 2 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. | 1 2 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. |
| | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me.Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but | | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 2 3 4 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me.Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? | 2 3 4 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted |
| 2 3 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me.Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view?A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible | 2 3 4 5 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much.A. Thank you.THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me.Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view?A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me | 2 3 4 5 6 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much.A. Thank you.THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me.Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view?A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much.A. Thank you.THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me.Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view?A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking.Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me.Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view?A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking.Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions about the whistle, which you deal with in paragraph 68. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. A. Good morning, Mr Zimmern. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions about the whistle, which you deal with in paragraph 68. First of all, let me ask you this. You've said that the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. A. Good morning, Mr Zimmern. Q. Your last answer was that the electrical supply failed |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions about the whistle, which you deal with in paragraph 68. First of all, let me ask you this. You've said that the whistle, if indeed it was sounded, would have been heard | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. A. Good morning, Mr Zimmern. Q. Your last answer was that the electrical supply failed on the Lamma IV, and I think that's consistent with the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions about the whistle, which you deal with in paragraph 68. First of all, let me ask you this. You've said that the whistle, if indeed it was sounded, would have been heard on the upper deck of the Lamma IV. Would it have been | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. A. Good morning, Mr Zimmern. Q. Your last answer was that the electrical supply failed on the Lamma IV, and I think that's consistent with the evidence you gave on the first day, that the generator |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions about the whistle, which you deal with in paragraph 68. First of all, let me ask you this. You've said that the whistle, if indeed it was sounded, would have been heard on the upper deck of the Lamma IV. Would it have been heard, or should it have been heard, by those on the Sea | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. A. Good morning, Mr Zimmern. Q. Your last answer was that the electrical supply failed on the Lamma IV, and I think that's consistent with the evidence you gave on the first day, that the generator failed about 18 seconds after collision, based on your |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions about the whistle, which you deal with in paragraph 68. First of all, let me ask you this. You've said that the whistle, if indeed it was sounded, would have been heard on the upper deck of the Lamma IV. Would it have been heard, or should it have been heard, by those on the Sea Smooth? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. A. Good morning, Mr Zimmern. Q. Your last answer was that the electrical supply failed on the Lamma IV, and I think that's consistent with the evidence you gave on the first day, that the generator failed about 18 seconds after collision, based on your flooding model. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions about the whistle, which you deal with in paragraph 68. First of all, let me ask you this. You've said that the whistle, if indeed it was sounded, would have been heard on the upper deck of the Lamma IV. Would it have been heard, or should it have been heard, by those on the Sea Smooth? A. Indeed you would expect it to be, sir. It's designed | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. A. Good morning, Mr Zimmern. Q. Your last answer was that the electrical supply failed on the Lamma IV, and I think that's consistent with the evidence you gave on the first day, that the generator failed about 18 seconds after collision, based on your flooding model. A. Based on my flooding model, yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions about the whistle, which you deal with in paragraph 68. First of all, let me ask you this. You've said that the whistle, if indeed it was sounded, would have been heard on the upper deck of the Lamma IV. Would it have been heard, or should it have been heard, by those on the Sea Smooth? A. Indeed you would expect it to be, sir. It's designed for that very purpose. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. A. Good morning, Mr Zimmern. Q. Your last answer was that the electrical supply failed on the Lamma IV, and I think that's consistent with the evidence you gave on the first day, that the generator failed about 18 seconds after collision, based on your flooding model. A. Based on my flooding model, yes. Q. I'd like to ask some questions in relation to the power |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions about the whistle, which you deal with in paragraph 68. First of all, let me ask you this. You've said that the whistle, if indeed it was sounded, would have been heard on the upper deck of the Lamma IV. Would it have been heard, or should it have been heard, by those on the Sea Smooth? A. Indeed you would expect it to be, sir. It's designed for that very purpose. Q. Thank you. Would you have a look, please, at page 469. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. A. Good morning, Mr Zimmern. Q. Your last answer was that the electrical supply failed on the Lamma IV, and I think that's consistent with the evidence you gave on the first day, that the generator failed about 18 seconds after collision, based on your flooding model. A. Based on my flooding model, yes. Q. I'd like to ask some questions in relation to the power supply to the navigation lights. If the sole source of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions about the whistle, which you deal with in paragraph 68. First of all, let me ask you this. You've said that the whistle, if indeed it was sounded, would have been heard on the upper deck of the Lamma IV. Would it have been heard, or should it have been heard, by those on the Sea Smooth? A. Indeed you would expect it to be, sir. It's designed for that very purpose. Q. Thank you. Would you have a look, please, at page 469. I think there's a better picture on page 469. You | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. A. Good morning, Mr Zimmern. Q. Your last answer was that the electrical supply failed on the Lamma IV, and I think that's consistent with the evidence you gave on the first day, that the generator failed about 18 seconds after collision, based on your flooding model. A. Based on my flooding model, yes. Q. I'd like to ask some questions in relation to the power supply to the navigation lights. If the sole source of power to the navigation lights was the generator, it |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions about the whistle, which you deal with in paragraph 68. First of all, let me ask you this. You've said that the whistle, if indeed it was sounded, would have been heard on the upper deck of the Lamma IV. Would it have been heard, or should it have been heard, by those on the Sea Smooth? A. Indeed you would expect it to be, sir. It's designed for that very purpose. Q. Thank you. Would you have a look, please, at page 469. I think there's a better picture on page 469. You pointed out the corrosion that you saw on the whistle. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. A. Good morning, Mr Zimmern. Q. Your last answer was that the electrical supply failed on the Lamma IV, and I think that's consistent with the evidence you gave on the first day, that the generator failed about 18 seconds after collision, based on your flooding model. A. Based on my flooding model, yes. Q. I'd like to ask some questions in relation to the power supply to the navigation lights. If the sole source of power to the navigation lights was the generator, it would be natural that those lights would likewise fail? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions about the whistle, which you deal with in paragraph 68. First of all, let me ask you this. You've said that the whistle, if indeed it was sounded, would have been heard on the upper deck of the Lamma IV. Would it have been heard, or should it have been heard, by those on the Sea Smooth? A. Indeed you would expect it to be, sir. It's designed for that very purpose. Q. Thank you. Would you have a look, please, at page 469. I think there's a better picture on page 469. You pointed out the corrosion that you saw on the whistle. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. A. Good morning, Mr Zimmern. Q. Your last answer was that the electrical supply failed on the Lamma IV, and I think that's consistent with the evidence you gave on the first day, that the generator failed about 18 seconds after collision, based on your flooding model. A. Based on my flooding model, yes. Q. I'd like to ask some questions in relation to the power supply to the navigation lights. If the sole source of power to the navigation lights was the generator, it would be natural that those lights would likewise fail? A. Correct. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions about the whistle, which you deal with in paragraph 68. First of all, let me ask you this. You've said that the whistle, if indeed it was sounded, would have been heard on the upper deck of the Lamma IV. Would it have been heard, or should it have been heard, by those on the Sea Smooth? A. Indeed you would expect it to be, sir. It's designed for that very purpose. Q. Thank you. Would you have a look, please, at page 469. I think there's a better picture on page 469. You pointed out the corrosion that you saw on the whistle. A. On page 468, the corrosion. Yes. Q. Sorry, page 468, you pointed out the corrosion. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. A. Good morning, Mr Zimmern. Q. Your last answer was that the electrical supply failed on the Lamma IV, and I think that's consistent with the evidence you gave on the first day, that the generator failed about 18 seconds after collision, based on your flooding model. A. Based on my flooding model, yes. Q. I'd like to ask some questions in relation to the power supply to the navigation lights. If the sole source of power to the navigation lights was the generator, it would be natural that those lights would likewise fail? A. Correct. Q. However, we're given to understand and this is where |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | was any structural reason that it could not have stayed to assist, if that's the question you are asking me. Q. Yes. I well understand there may be other reasons, but from a structural point of view? A. From a structural point of view, and from a possible watertight integrity point of view. But it's not for me to judge whether other people saw it sinking. Q. I quite understand. I understand. I just wanted to clear that particular point. Finally, I want to ask you a couple of questions about the whistle, which you deal with in paragraph 68. First of all, let me ask you this. You've said that the whistle, if indeed it was sounded, would have been heard on the upper deck of the Lamma IV. Would it have been heard, or should it have been heard, by those on the Sea Smooth? A. Indeed you would expect it to be, sir. It's designed for that very purpose. Q. Thank you. Would you have a look, please, at page 469. I think there's a better picture on page 469. You pointed out the corrosion that you saw on the whistle. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you very much. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR ZIMMERN: Thank you, Mr Chairman. Might we be permitted to ask a question about the navigation lights, in relation particularly to the failure of the power supply? THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. Examination by MR ZIMMERN MR ZIMMERN: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. A. Good morning, Mr Zimmern. Q. Your last answer was that the electrical supply failed on the Lamma IV, and I think that's consistent with the evidence you gave on the first day, that the generator failed about 18 seconds after collision, based on your flooding model. A. Based on my flooding model, yes. Q. I'd like to ask some questions in relation to the power supply to the navigation lights. If the sole source of power to the navigation lights was the generator, it would be natural that those lights would likewise fail? A. Correct. |

Т

| | Page 37 | | Page 39 |
|------------|---|----------|--|
| 1 | and that this battery was located in the engine room on | 1 | document do you want on the screen? |
| 2 | the port side. | 2 | A. Page 317. It is a rather poor copy, but the larger |
| 3 | A. (Witness nods). | 3 | version is somewhat clearer. If you can zoom in on the |
| 4 | Q. Unfortunately we don't have any direct evidence as to | 4 | lower plan that's the one and zoom in as close as |
| 5 | this, so if the secretariat could turn up marine | 5 | you can in the engine room. Maybe a little closer, if |
| 6 | bundle 2 at page 316. | 6 | you can. Excellent. And to the left little. Thank |
| 7 | This is a letter from Cheoy Lee enclosing some | 7 | you. |
| 8 | drawings, in particular the electrical equipment | 8 | This is a layout of the engine room. In the bottom |
| 9 | arrangements and some schematics, and I'm hoping if | 9 | left-hand corner, near the centreline, you might see |
| 10 | you'd be able to assist us through looking at these | 10 | a rectangle marked "genset". Just below that, there's |
| 11 | documents, whether you can determine where this battery | 11 | a little box which on the larger scale can be seen to be |
| 12 | may or may not have been placed. | 12 | the 12-volt batteries which are used to start the |
| 13 | A. I believe so, Mr Zimmern. I'm familiar with the | 13 | genset. So that's one set of batteries. |
| 14 | drawings. | 14 | MR ZIMMERN: Yes. |
| 15 | Q. I'm grateful. | 15 | A. On the starboard side of the engine room, you can see |
| 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: Are you able to help us from your own | 16 | a roughly rectangular box called "Caterpillar 3412". |
| 17 | inspection of the vessel? | 17 | Below that, there is another box which, if you read on |
| 18 | A. In some small way, that I stood on the battery at one | 18 | the better copy, says "24-volt" and then it's got |
| 19 | particular stage when I was inspected the side damage | 19 | an amperage, I think. That is the starting battery for |
| 20 | and looked down and noticed that they were two batteries | 20 | the starboard main engine. |
| 21 | close together, and I thought at that stage, "Surely, | 21 | Q. Yes. |
| 22 | they are not the emergency power supply." Unfortunately | 22 | A. That's the second set of batteries. On the other side |
| 23 | I did not take a photograph of them, but I was aware | 23 | of the vessel, the port side, you've got a corresponding |
| 24 | that they were on the port side of the engine room. | 24 | set of batteries for starting the port main engine, and |
| 25 | MR ZIMMERN: I'm not sure whether this would assist. From | 25 | alongside that, another box which I believe to be the |
| | Page 38 | | Page 40 |
| 1 | the schematics, would one be able to discern where the | 1 | emergency back-up batteries. Having said all of that, |
| 2 | emergency battery or reserve battery would be located? | 2 | the back-up batteries were charged by could be |
| 3 | A. From the schematic, no, sir. A schematic does not give | 3 | charged by either the generator or from, as I understand |
| 4 | locations. | 4 | it, the starboard engine, which had its own alternator |
| 5 | Q. If I could then see if this might assist. If we could | 5 | set on it. It could also be no, it was charged by |
| 6 | turn to marine bundle 1, page 151. This is a photo, | 6 | the port engine generator or the starboard engine |
| 7 | from what I can see, that looks towards the genset, or | 7 | generator. The separate genset was not used to charge |
| 8 | generator, and on the right we can see the gash on the | 8 | the back-up batteries. |
| 9 | port side. Is it possible within this photo to see | 9 | I found that a little unusual, because I would not |
| 10 | where the batteries you happened to step on are? | 10 | expect the emergency source of power to be in the same |
| 11 | A. Unfortunately not, Mr Zimmern. I believe the | 11 | compartment as the main source of power. It means if |
| 12 | photographer was standing on the batteries when he took | 12 | you have a fire in the engine room, you've lost all |
| 13 | this picture. | 13 | electrical power. |
| 14 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: But this is a matter that could be enquired into now, could it not? | 14 15 | Q. Likewise, if the engine room was submerged, you might likely lose all electrical power? |
| 15 16 | A. It could be, by looking at the ship. | | |
| 10 17 | A. It could be, by looking at the sinp. May I refer you to drawing 317. | 16 17 | A. You would lose all electrical power.Q. That just leads me to the next point, Dr Armstrong. Had |
| 17 | MR ZIMMERN: Yes. In marine bundle 2? | 17 | Q. That just leads me to the next point, Dr Armstrong. Had the battery been submerged, it's likely that there would |
| 10 | A. In marine bundle 2. You asked me about whether the | 10 | be no power to the navigation lights? |
| 20 | schematic could tell you where the batteries were. This | 20 | A. I'm not expert enough to be able to answer that |
| 21 | is not a schematic; it's a layout of the electrical | 20 | question. |
| 22 | system. | 22 | Q. I'm grateful. But when you did notice the batteries, |
| 23 | Q. This is the arrangement plan for the electrical system? | 23 | they were on the ground? |
| 24 | A. Arrangement plan for the electrical system. | 24 | A. Correct. But when I saw the engine room, there had been |
| <u>~</u> - | | | |

Commission of Inquiry into the Collision of Vessels near Lamma Island on 1 October 2012

| | Page 41 | | Page 43 |
|----------------|---|----------------|---|
| 1 | they were in the correct location. | 1 | MR PAO: I just want to make sure that your answers to |
| 2 | Q. At that particular time? | 2 | questions put to you would not be affected by your |
| 3 | A. At that particular time. | 3 | experience working with Cheoy Lee? |
| 4 | Q. Just generally, with a reserve battery, would you expect | 4 | A. Of course, yes. Of course. |
| 5 | it to be attached to the floor or to the wall of the | 5 | Q. That's what I |
| 6 | compartment? | 6 | A. I did once survey a yacht on behalf of Australian |
| 7 | A. They were in a glass fibre battery box secured to the | 7 | Customs Service that was being imported into Australia |
| 8 | floor of the compartment, from memory. | 8 | that had been built by Cheoy Lee. That vessel was |
| | MR ZIMMERN: I'm grateful. Thank you very much, | 8 9 | |
| 9 | •••• | | accepted and there were no problems. |
| 10 | Dr Armstrong. | 10 | I had one other experience where I my hobby used |
| 11 | A. Thank you. | 11 | to be radio, and I picked up an SOS from some Americans |
| 12 | MR PAO: Mr Chairman, might I have leave to ask Dr Armstrong | 12 | at sea between Hong Kong and Guam who were sailing a new |
| 13 | on several issues. First, the thickness of the plating; | 13 | vessel built by Cheoy Lee and got caught in a typhoon, |
| 14 | the effect of the epoxy bedding material used for fixing | 14 | and I was able to assist in the rescue of those people. |
| 15 | the self-tapping screw; the so-called missing door at | 15 | Other than that, which is very tenuous, I can think |
| 16 | frame 1/2. I would also invite Dr Armstrong to look at | 16 | of no other connection with Cheoy Lee. |
| 17 | the preliminary stability book produced by | 17 | I knew Mr CY Cheung, the engineer, and Ken Lo. |
| 18 | Naval-Consult, and I would also like to clarify with | 18 | Q. During that time when you have had these experiences |
| 19 | Dr Armstrong his previous work experience, whether he | 19 | working with Cheoy Lee, were you able to form an opinion |
| 20 | has had any opportunity of working with Cheoy Lee. | 20 | as regards Cheoy Lee as a shipbuilder? |
| 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, please do. | 21 | A. I was, although they were principally at that stage |
| 22 | Examination by MR PAO | 22 | involved in building yachts, and I have the highest |
| 23 | MR PAO: Dr Armstrong, we notice that in the late 1970s you | 23 | regard for Cheoy Lee. |
| 24 | were employed as a ship surveyor in the Marine | 24 | Q. In your evidence I believe on Monday, you said that |
| 25 | Department in the New Construction Section? | 25 | may I just find the reference to that page first. |
| | Page 42 | | Page 44 |
| 1 | A. I was, yes. | 1 | I can't find it at the moment. |
| 2 | Q. During that period of time, have you had any opportunity | 2 | You said in your evidence to the effect that |
| 3 | of working with Cheoy Lee? | 3 | a shipbuilder would not take the risk of building a ship |
| 4 | A. I have, yes. | 4 | that would end up not being certified as seaworthy, and |
| 5 | Q. After you moved on to greener pastures, have you also | 5 | that would be a risk that you as a shipbuilder would |
| 6 | had an opportunity of working | 6 | never take. |
| 7 | A. Sadly not, that I can recall. Would you like me to | 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: That was in the context, was it not, of |
| 8 | explain my experience with Cheoy Lee in the first place? | 8 | taking a risk from building a vessel that didn't accord |
| 9 | Q. Please do. | 9 | with the drawing? |
| 10 | A. I was involved as a surveyor to oversee the construction | 10 | MR PAO: Yes. |
| 11 | of some fibreglass diving platforms, I think for the | 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the context. |
| 12 | Public Works Department. There may have been three of | 12 | MR PAO: Yes, that's the context. Not building to the plan |
| 12 | these, one of which was eventually moored off Repulse | 12 | approved, and risk the ship not being certified as |
| 13 | Bay and used for people to dive off, another one at | 13 | seaworthy. |
| 14 | Shek O, I seem to remember, but I can't remember where | 14 | A. Correct, yes. |
| 16 | the third one was. It was a simple construction. It | 16 | Q. So in your view, would Cheoy Lee take such a risk? |
| 10 | was not a ship. | 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: Are you in a position to answer that? |
| | | | MR PAO: If you're not in a position to answer that, then |
| 18 | Q. After you moved on, in the latter years of your career, | 18 19 | |
| 19 20 | have you also had the opportunity of working with Cheoy | | say so. THE CHAIDMAN: Leap't imaging how you can be in a position |
| 20 | Lee? | 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: I can't imagine how you can be in a position |
| 21 | A. I cannot recall any opportunity at all. | 21 | to answer that. |
| 22 | Q. Right. Because I seem to have seen drawings | 22 | A. Well |
| 00 | THE CHAIDMAN, Lost AND THE STATE | | |
| 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: Just a moment, Mr Pao. I'm going to ask that | | THE CHAIRMAN: You're asking how somebody else would conduc |
| 23 24 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: Just a moment, Mr Pao. I'm going to ask that the microphone be repositioned so that we can hear the conversation you're having with Dr Armstrong. | 23 24 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: You're asking how somebody else would conduct themselves. That's not within the witness's expertise. MR PAO: No, in his experience with working with Cheoy Lee. |

| | Page 45 | | Page 47 |
|----------|---|----------|---|
| 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: I can't see how anybody can answer that. | 1 | A. Mm. (Witness nods). |
| 2 | That's for Cheoy Lee to answer. | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Do you agree with that? |
| 3 | A. My experience with Cheoy Lee was 35 years ago as well. | 3 | MR PAO: I think Dr Armstrong nodded. |
| 4 | MR PAO: That's fair enough. | 4 | A. I do agree with that. |
| 5 | Dr Armstrong, you have read the evidence of Mr Lo. | 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. |
| 6 | Have you read the evidence of Mr Lim of Naval-Consult? | 6 | MR PAO: In your view, had the design office in Cheoy Lee |
| 7 | A. Probably. I'm not 100 per cent sure. | 7 | prepared their own damage stability calculations |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: If it helps you, he was the witness who gave | 8 | following what has been done by Naval-Consult, then all |
| 9 | evidence from Singapore via videolink. | 9 | the rest of the errors down the line would not have |
| 10 | A. Unfortunately at the time, sir, I was away from here. | 10 | occurred. Would you agree with that? |
| 11 | MR PAO: I would like you to have a look at the Preliminary | 11 | A. No, Mr Pao, I would not agree with that because of the |
| 12 | Trim & Stability Booklet that Mr Lim produced. | 12 | alterations that were subsequently done that increased |
| 13 | I'm just looking up the page reference for that | 12 | the weight of |
| 14 | particular document, Mr Chairman. | 14 | Q. I'm concentrating on 1996 at the moment, sorry. |
| 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 15 | I haven't made myself clear. |
| 16 | MR PAO: It's in the miscellaneous bundle, starting from | 16 | A. Okay. |
| 17 | page 111. | 17 | Q. So had they prepared their damage stability report |
| 17 | Move further on to page 26 or so of this document. | 17 | following the line that Naval-Consult has undertaken in |
| 19 | Can we scroll down. "Damage stability". And then | 10 | • |
| 20 | further up. Stay on that page, please. | 20 | their calculation, in 1996, then there would have been |
| 20 | | 20 | no problem; the error would not have occurred? |
| 21 22 | This is a preliminary stability calculation done by Naval-Consult. | | A. Well, it would have complied with the damage stability |
| 22 | | 22 23 | requirements but maybe would not have complied with the |
| 23 24 | A. May I ask you if you know the date of this document? | | requirements that there be an aft peak bulkhead. |
| | Q. Yes, we do. It's late 1994. THE CHAIRMAN: Where do we see that? | 24 | Q. Yes. I agree with you on that score. But you also said |
| 25 | Page 46 | 25 | that there was a serious disconnect between the office Page 48 |
| | - | | - |
| 1 | MR PAO: It's over the page, where the graphs appear. | 1 | staff and the engineer on the ground. |
| 2 | Further on. At the top left-hand corner. | 2 | A. The surveyors on the ground. |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: Page number? | 3 | Q. The surveyor or engineer on the ground, in relation to |
| 4 | MR PAO: Page 143, I believe. | 4 | these calculations and what actually was on the ground, |
| 5 | So it's 1994, 23 December. | 5 | on the vessel? |
| 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: It's a fax transmission imprint, is it not? | 6 | A. I think I said it seemed to me that there was a serious |
| 7 | MR PAO: No, it's not. We've confirmed with Mr Lim that | 7 | disconnect, yes. |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: "21:37'? | 8 | Q. If that happened within your company, there's this kind |
| 9 | MR PAO: No, "21:37" is the time when this document was | 9 | of serious breakdown in communication between the design |
| 10 | printed out, presumably. | 10 | staff and the engineer down on the ground, what would |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: I see. | 11 | you have done? |
| 12 | MR PAO: We've in fact confirmed with Mr Lim that this | 12 | A. I think you need a programme of continuous professional |
| 13 | report was done between the period of late 1994 to | 13 | development whereby people are continuously trained to |
| 14 | mid-1995, and it was after the drawings were completed | 14 | understand why they do things and what the risks |
| 15 | but before the vessel was constructed. | 15 | involved are, and to understand the basis of why they're |
| 16 | Could we go back to that previous page, 141, | 16 | doing what they're doing. So I think it's largely |
| 17 | I think. Yes. | 17 | Q. What they have been doing wrong in the past? |
| 18 | This is a damage stability calculation prepared by | 18 | A. It's largely a question of training. |
| 19 | Naval-Consult on the basis of "full loaded departure | 19 | Q. Yes. And that, I understood, has been put in place in |
| 20 | with 200 passengers, damage condition, steering & tank | 20 | Cheoy Lee. |
| 21 | room damage with passenger crowding". | 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, if that is to be dealt with in |
| 22 | This is in fact the calculation you were looking | 22 | evidence, then it will be put in by evidence, not by |
| 23 | for, for one-compartment flooding of the vessel | 23 | statements by counsel. |
| 24 | Lamma IV, that you say that someone in Cheoy Lee's | 24 | MR PAO: Yes. No, no. I fully appreciate that, |
| 25 | office should have done? | 25 | Mr Chairman. |

| | Page 49 | | Page 51 |
|----------|---|---------------|---|
| 1 | Coming to the thickness of the aluminium plating. | 1 | Q. You're saying that underneath the paint, there will be |
| 2 | You have done all the calculations, and there are some | 2 | a layer of aluminium oxide? |
| 3 | handwritten calculations you have prepared, and you | $\frac{2}{3}$ | A. Oh, yes. |
| 4 | arrived at the figure of 5.22 mm. | 4 | Q. Always? |
| 5 | A. (Witness nods). | 5 | A. Because it's formed before the paint is put on. It |
| 6 | Q. Forgive my ignorance, but it appears that the corrosion | 6 | forms very rapidly. |
| 7 | characteristics of the respective metal, being steel and | 7 | Q. I see. When it comes into contact with the atmosphere, |
| 8 | aluminium, has not been factored in. Would that be the | 8 | it would then be formed? |
| 9 | case? Or you don't need to factor in the corrosion | 9 | A. With the atmosphere, yes. Within a second or two. |
| 10 | characteristics for that calculation? | 10 | Q. You know that the Lamma IV has been in service for |
| 11 | A. If we're referring to the calculation that is in | 11 | 16 years. During that time, it would be repainted? |
| 12 | well, it's not a calculation, it's a table in the | 12 | A. (Witness nods). |
| 13 | Instructions to Surveyors 1995, there is no specific | 13 | Q. Maybe annually, biannually? |
| 14 | mention that I can recall on corrosion. It merely says, | 14 | A. Yes, it had been well-maintained. |
| 15 | "The thickness shall not be less than 5 mm". Your | 15 | Q. During that process of repainting or stripping down of |
| 16 | question, as I understand it, is should I have allowed | 16 | the old paint and then priming and repainting it, would |
| 17 | for the fact that some class societies require you to | 17 | that reduce the thickness of the aluminium plating? |
| 18 | have 0.4 of a metre thickness to allow for corrosion on | 18 | A. I don't believe it would have reduced it by a measurable |
| 19 | steel, and not for aluminium? I could accept that | 19 | amount, sir. There is in existence I'm sorry, there |
| 20 | argument. | 20 | was in existence until very recently a vessel called the |
| 21 | Q. So 5.22 mm could be thinner, taking into consideration | 21 | Sacal Boracino which was a roll-on, roll-off vessel |
| 22 | your evidence that aluminium alloy does not corrode that | 22 | operating in South America which was almost 50 years |
| 23 | much? | 23 | old, built from aluminium, and had been repainted |
| 24 | A. Yes, it could be marginally thinner, yes. | 24 | a number of times, and was still in class. If it was |
| 25 | Q. Could be marginally thinner? | 25 | still in class, then the thickness could not have |
| | Page 50 | | Page 52 |
| 1 | A. Yes. | 1 | reduced by a substantial amount, otherwise it would no |
| 2 | Q. Because when we're talking about 0.23 and 0.24 of | 2 | longer have been in class. The vessel has now been |
| 3 | a millimetre, we're basically talking about the | 3 | scrapped, but it was the oldest aluminium craft that |
| 4 | thickness of an average fingernail, are we not? | 4 | I was aware of. And 50 years is a lot longer than steel |
| 5 | A. Yes, but when it says "not less than", "not less than" | 5 | vessels that have managed to survive. |
| 6 | is quite specific. It's not a range. | 6 | Q. I see. So the thickness hasn't been reduced |
| 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: The "not less than" refers to 5 mm? | 7 | significantly? |
| 8 | A. 5 mm, yes, sir. | 8 | A. I have no knowledge of the thickness of Sacal Boracino. |
| 9 | MR PAO: That was in the 1995 Instructions. | 9 | I do know it was still in class. |
| 10 | A. Correct. There was nothing in the Blue Book. | 10 | Q. Would you say that it's a possibility that during the |
| 11 | Q. Yes. I have explored this with other witnesses in that | 11 | painting and repainting over the years, that paint |
| 12 | when the ultrasonic gauging test was done, spots of | 12 | stripping exercise would reduce the thickness? Or it's |
| 13 | paint needed to be removed from the hull plating before | 13 | not a possibility that you would entertain at all? |
| 14 | the touchpad of the ultrasonic device could be put on it | 14 | A. Mr Pao, it would reduce in thickness by a very small |
| 15 | to get an accurate reading. | 15 | amount. I would find it hard to say by how much, but |
| 16 | A. Yes. | 16 | I would think less than 0.1 of a mm. |
| 17 | Q. I was thinking of a scenario where a heavy-handed worker with an electric grinder pushing it against the point | | Q. Less than 0.1 of a millimetre? |
| 18 | with an electric grinder, pushing it against the paint | 18 | A. My opinion. |
| 19 20 | to remove it, would that marginally reduce the thickness of the plate? | 19 20 | Q. Yes. You've seen the documents of the material purchased by Cheoy Lee for the construction of this |
| 20 | A. In my opinion, no, sir. Because once the paint is | 20 | vehicle being certified by the American Bureau of |
| 21 | A. In my opinion, no, sir. Because once the paint is removed, the grinder then meets the aluminium oxide. | 21 | Shipping as 4.83 mm? |
| 22 | The grinder is probably made of aluminium oxide. So | 22 | A. Yes. |
| 23 | I think there would be some heat generated, but not | 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Pao, we don't have those certifications, |
| 24 | a lot of material removed. | 24 | do we? |
| 25 | a fot of material femoved. | 25 | uo me. |

| | Page 53 | | Page 55 |
|----|--|----------------------|---|
| 1 | A. No, we don't, unfortunately. | 1 | about the evidence of Mr Lim of Naval-Consult. Do you |
| 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: No. | 2 | remember that? |
| 3 | MR PAO: But they ordered 5 mm and they were supplied with | 3 | A. Yes. |
| 4 | that, and they immediately informed the Marine | 4 | Q. I was slightly concerned that you don't seem to be fully |
| 5 | Department that I think that's | 5 | aware of what Mr Lim has said, so may I invite you to |
| 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: But it's a missing document, as far as we're | 6 | look at one document, which is marine bundle 11, |
| 7 | concerned, the certification? | 7 | page 4027. |
| 8 | MR PAO: It is, unfortunately, yes. | 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: Frankly, Mr Pao, I don't think an interchange |
| 9 | But if it is indeed certified by the American Bureau | 9 | of emails between Cheoy Lee and Mr Lim is a terribly |
| 10 | of Shipping, 4.83 mm, do you still maintain your | 10 | helpful way to go about this. |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Is it likely to have been certified in metric | 11 | MR PAO: No, this is Mr Lim answering the questions of the |
| 12 | or by imperial measure? | 12 | Marine Department investigator. |
| 12 | MR PAO: Imperial measure, I believe, sir. | 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. We've had Mr Lim give evidence. Is |
| 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: 0.19 inches, yes. | 14 | that not the primary material before the Commission? |
| 15 | MR PAO: Yes. | 15 | MR PAO: Yes, it is. But I just want Dr Armstrong to know |
| 16 | If it has indeed been certified by the American | 16 | the background of this, because in this email Mr Lim |
| 17 | Bureau of Shipping as 0.19 inches, do you still maintain | 17 | told the investigator, Mr Ho of the Marine Department, |
| 18 | your view that the hull of the Lamma IV was probably | 18 | that Lamma IV was designed to the one-compartment |
| 19 | built with 4.5 mm or 4.4 mm aluminium alloy plating? | 19 | flooding criteria, the single-compartment flooding |
| 20 | A. My conclusion was that in my opinion, Lamma IV was built | 20 | criteria, and in the answer to question 2, when the |
| 20 | undersized, and by that I was referring to less than | 20 | investigator asked Mr Lim: |
| 21 | 5 mm. | 21 | "Was there a mistake of the draftsman to decide the |
| 22 | Q. Less than 5 mm? | 22 | bulkhead 1/2 as watertight in some of the drawings?" |
| 23 | A. That was because I believed the 1995 Instructions were | 23 24 | And Mr Lim has said: |
| 24 | relevant, and the 1995 Instructions clearly state that | 2 4 25 | "In this instance, I would say yes. This could be |
| 23 | Page 54 | 20 | Page 56 |
| 1 | - | 1 | - |
| 1 | you should not use classification society rules | 1 | the result of him modifying existing drawings from |
| 2 | Q. Unless you are in the class? | 2 | a previously built vessel (MV Eastern District No. 1)." |
| 3 | A unless you are maintained in class. And the reasons | 3 | So in Mr Lim's evidence, it was a mistake in not |
| 4 | go back to what I have said before today, that you need | 4 | rubbing out the "watertight" notations in the other |
| 5 | to be in class using the rules in their entirety. | 5 | drawings, rather than making that bulkhead at frame 1/2 |
| 6 | If you want me to answer the question about whether | 6 | a watertight bulkhead. |
| 7 | 4.8 was satisfactory, I would say no, because the | 7 | Dr Armstrong, you said that even if the floodable |
| 8 | minimum size is 5. And the certified drawings, the | 8 | length criteria is satisfied by a recalculation of |
| 9 | approved drawings, showed 5. | 9 | damage stability by the Cheoy Lee design office, it |
| 10 | Q. That should have been after that letter informing Mardep | 10 | still would not have passed, in your view, the |
| 11 | that it was in fact 0.19 inches they should have some sort of confirmation that | 11 | requirement of watertight aft peak criteria. Is that |
| 12 | | 12 | correct? |
| 13 | A. I've not seen any | 13 | A. Correct, yes. |
| 14 | Q. We haven't seen any either. The subject was ignored, as | 14 | Q. In 1996, that is? |
| 15 | Mr Chairman has observed. We'll leave it to that. | 15 | A. Correct. |
| 16 | Coming to another subject. | 16 | Q. Now the question turns to how long can that aft peak |
| 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: If you're moving to another topic, perhaps if | | compartment be, and I believe my learned friend Mr Mok |
| 18 | it's not inconvenient to you, we'll take our mid-morning | 18 | will deal with that with you in due course. |
| 19 | break. | 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Pao, may I enjoin you as much as |
| 20 | Dr Armstrong, we'll take a break for 20 minutes. | 20 | I possibly can to speak into a microphone. It's very |
| 21 | (11.35 am) (A short break) | 21 | difficult to hear what you're saying. |
| 22 | (A short break) | 22 | MR PAO: Yes. |
| 23 | (11.55 am) | 23 | On the question of the passenger seats, you have |
| 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Pao. | 24 | read the evidence of Dr Cheng for the Government |
| 25 | MR PAO: Dr Armstrong, just before the break we were talking | 25 | forensic unit? |

| | Page 57 | | Page 59 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | A. I have, yes. | 1 | significant factor that caused the Lamma IV to sink as |
| 2 | Q. Dr Cheng gave evidence that the force of the impact | 2 | quickly as it did? |
| 3 | would not dislodge the seats from the upper deck? | 3 | A. No, sir, I would not think that was the case. |
| 4 | A. Yes. | 4 | Q. You would not. Okay. |
| 5 | Q. Is that evidence consistent with your calculation that | 5 | Take another step back. Considering the velocity of |
| 6 | the G-force of 0.24 G is it consistent with that | 6 | the impact during the accident, and the grave injury |
| 7 | calculation that you have done at page 956-13? | 7 | that was caused to the hull of the Lamma IV, would you |
| 8 | A. Yes. As I indicate in that calculation, that's about | 8 | say that it really doesn't matter whether there's |
| 9 | the level you would expect to see with the vessel | 9 | a watertight door at the bulkhead 1/2; that Lamma IV |
| 10 | rolling in a sea, and you would not expect the seats to | 10 | would not survive the accident in any event? |
| 11 | become in fact, you would not want the seats to | 11 | A. According to my calculations, Mr Pao, if the door had |
| 12 | become dislodged when operating in a seaway. So I agree | 12 | been there, the vessel would have floated, despite the |
| 13 | with Dr Cheng in that regard. | 13 | injury. |
| 14 | Q. So the impact force would not dislodge the seats? It's | 14 | MR PAO: Thank you, Dr Armstrong. I have no further |
| 15 | only when the ship started tilting and the passenger | 15 | questions. |
| 16 | weight was on the back of the seat, that dislodged it? | 16 | A. Thank you. |
| 17 | A. That's my opinion, yes. | 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, Mr Mok. |
| 18 | Q. Thank you. Coming back to the missing door. Your | 18 | MR MOK: Mr Chairman, Commissioner Tang, I would like to |
| 19 | evidence is that in 2005, when the ballast was moved | 19 | explore with this witness several areas about the hull, |
| 20 | 10 inches higher, the damage stability calculations | 20 | the plating thickness; about the seating arrangements; |
| 21 | would show that even if you fix a watertight door at | 21 | and also a bit about flooding, and the plans. |
| 22 | bulkhead 1/2, it still would not have passed that | 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 23 | criteria of one-compartment flooding? When the ballast | 23 | MR MOK: I would also like to ask Dr Armstrong to clarify |
| 24 | was raised 10 inches, and then your evidence is that | 24 | one small matter. |
| 25 | fixing a watertight door at bulkhead 1/2 is not the | 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: That being? |
| | Page 58 | | Page 60 |
| 1 | solution. | 1 | MR MOK: It's a small matter concerning the choke factors. |
| 2 | A. Correct. | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Please proceed. |
| 3 | Q. You either reduce the weight of the ballast, or you fix | 3 | Examination by MR MOK |
| 4 | a buoyancy tank at the transom? | 4 | MR MOK: Good morning, Dr Armstrong. |
| 5 | A. Correct. | 5 | A. Good morning to you, Mr Mok. |
| 6 | Q. So, in your view, that should have been recommended or | 6 | Q. I would like to explore with you the several areas that |
| 7 | if the calculations were done properly, then a solution | 7 | I mentioned, and the first one is, may I seek |
| 8 | would be found along those lines? | 8 | a clarification in relation to the choke factor just so |
| 9 | A. The problem would have been identified and then | 9 | that I do not understand your evidence incorrectly. |
| 10 | a solution needed to be found, yes. | 10 | This is a reference in your report on page 416 of |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: If the calculation had been done properly? | 11 | the bundle, paragraph 39. This is about five lines from |
| 12 | MR PAO: Yes. That's | 12 | the bottom of paragraph 39. It states: |
| 13 | A. That's what I said, yes. | 13 | "The finally selected values were 0.2 for the engine |
| 14 | Q. That is in fact the basis of my question: if the | 14 | room hole (diagonal slot), 0.4 for the rectangular hole |
| 15 | calculations were done properly, along the lines that | 15 | in the engine room near the aft bulkhead, and 0.80 for |
| 16 | Naval-Consult had done in 1994. | 16 | the rectangular hole into the tank compartment." |
| 17 | A. Correct. | 17 | I know you have revised these figures in the |
| 18 | Q. Yes. | 18 | supplemental report, but for the time being this is |
| 19 | A. From what I have seen of these calculations in 1994, | 19 | a reference to the graph at page 465; correct? |
| 20 | they are done correctly. | 20 | A. Correct. |
| 21 | Q. I'm coming to the end of my questioning. After all | 21 | Q. Am I wrong in understanding just for clarification, |
| 22 | these number-crunching exercises if I may invite you | 22 | in fact the number should be altered a little bit so |
| 23 | to take one step back and look at the picture, say | 23 | that 0.2 should be exchanged for 0.8 in this sentence? |
| 24 | would you consider that the passenger weight on the | 24 | A. I see your dilemma. Just one minute, please. |
| 25 | upper deck towards the stern of the boat was a very | 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Take your time. You did make |

| | Page 61 | | Page 63 |
|----------|---|----------|--|
| 1 | a correction in your evidence. | 1 | Now, the second matter I wish to take up with you |
| 2 | MR MOK: Yes. | 2 | concerns the plate thickness. The first document |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: As I understood it, it was I better look | 3 | I invite you to look at, which you have no doubt seen, |
| 4 | at my notes. | 4 | is the purchase order of Cheoy Lee. This I think is in |
| 5 | MR MOK: Mr Chairman, my understanding is it's the other way | 5 | the W&G bundle at page 17. |
| 6 | round, so that the gash, which is diagonal slot, should | 6 | A. Yes, I have seen this before. |
| 7 | be 0.8; and the hole in the tank compartment should be | 7 | Q. Yes. Now, am I correct in understanding that you |
| 8 | 0.2. I just want to make sure that I have not | 8 | prepared your first report, you had not had the |
| 9 | misunderstood this. | 9 | opportunity of seeing this particular document? |
| 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 10 | A. That is correct, yes. |
| 11 | A. Could I possibly refer you to page 489-18. | 11 | Q. What this document shows, Dr Armstrong, in item 4 is |
| 12 | MR MOK: That's the supplemental? | 12 | that when the side plating was ordered, they were |
| 13 | A. This is in expert bundle 1. Page 489-18 is showing part | 13 | ordered to the standard of 5 mm? |
| 14 | of the calculation. In this case it is the tank room. | 14 | A. Yes, I see that. |
| 15 | You'll see the yellow box shows the choke factor as | 15 | Q. Just while you are on this series of documents, you will |
| 16 | being "0.8" for the tank room. Then on page 489-22 it | 16 | see that there was also a packing list on page 23, and |
| 17 | gives a choke factor of "0.4" for the engine room. | 17 | at page 25, item 20, you see the same item, being the |
| 18 | I think maybe page 489-32 page 489-12 shows a value | 18 | packing list of the materials which was sent to the |
| 19 | of "1", which is the assumption that there is a complete | 19 | Wuzhou Shipyard. |
| 20 | opening there; there is no choke factor. There is no | 20 | A. Yes, I have seen that. |
| 21 | choking. It is a little confusing, because if there is | 21 | Q. Now, in relation to this or before I go to the |
| 22 | no choking at a value of 1 so I think the words are | 22 | question, can you go to page 18. You will also remember |
| 23 | correct, Mr Mok. | 23 | that one of the requirements of Cheoy Lee from this |
| 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: So no choking between the tank room through | | Florida firm is that the ABS inspection certificates |
| 25 | the access room to the steering compartment; is that the | 25 | were required. |
| | Page 62 | | Page 64 |
| 1 | point? | 1 | A. I noted that, yes. |
| 2 | A. The box on page 489-12 allows you to enter "0" for | 2 | Q. In relation to the manufacturing process, you had given |
| 3 | "closed", which is, if you like, fully choked, | 3 | a very helpful explanation. So if I may direct your |
| 4 | Mr Chairman. Or you can put in "1", which means it's | 4 | attention to that now. Day 25, page 48, starting from |
| 5 | fully open. | 5 | line 1. |
| 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: But the place that we're considering is the | 6 | Can we go to the end of page 47 first. |
| 7 | access opening between the steering compartment and the | 7 | Can I read this to you. It says: |
| 8 | tank room? | 8 | "Answer: May I first of all explain, for the |
| 9 | A. In that particular case, yes, sir. | 9 | understanding of the Commission, that when aluminium |
| 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 10 | plate is manufactured, it is rolled between two heavy |
| 11 | MR MOK: To put it simply, the lower the number, then there | 11 | rollers. In doing that, you lose a little control of |
| 12 | would be more choking; right? | 12 | how thick it may be. So this is a table that explains |
| 13 | A. The more choking, correct. | 13 | the allowable variations in the thickness. So when you |
| 14 | Q. Therefore, in that sequence 0.2, 0.4, 0.8 it would | 14 | order a 5 mm plate, it may end up at 4.8 or even a |
| 15 | actually represent the directions from the engine room | 15 | little bit more than 5. It is quite common practice to |
| 16 | to the tank room, as you've indicated in the sentence? | 16 | hope that it's slightly less than the 5, because that |
| 17 | A. Yes. And the graph you referred to on page 465 is also | 17 | way you pay less for it because it's sold by weight." |
| 18 | correct, but the choke factors have appeared in the | 18 | That's a very helpful explanation. Is it because of |
| 19 20 | reverse order. | 19 20 | the inherent difficulty of the manufacturing process to |
| 20 | Q. Yes. Yes, because when I was listening to your oral | 20 | keep the thickness at precisely the thickness that was |
| 21 | evidence, I got the impression that it was the other way | 21 | ordered? Is it an inherent difficulty in the process? |
| 22 23 | round. So it's probably my mistake. A. Possibly mine, because it's a bit of a pressure sitting | 22 23 | A. It is, yes. Yes. |
| 23 24 | A. Possibly finne, because it's a bit of a pressure sitting here. I don't profess to be perfect. | 23 24 | Q. And therefore would it be correct to say that it is common practice, as you said, in the industry that when |
| 24 25 | Q. No, of course. It's understandable. | 24 25 | a shipbuilder orders, say, a particular thickness, say |
| 23 | Q. 100, 01 course. It's understalluable. | 23 | a supportion orders, say, a particular unckness, say |

| | Page 65 | | Page 67 |
|----|---|----------------|---|
| 1 | 5 mm, and the actual plate that is delivered is, say, | 1 | Mr Pao. |
| 2 | 4.8, then under industry practice, the shipbuilder has | 2 | Mr Pao, can you help us so that at least we can |
| 3 | an obligation to accept the plate that has this | 3 | understand what might have been on the missing document, |
| 4 | particular under-thickness? Is that the practice? | 4 | by providing us with another one that deals with this |
| 5 | A. Mr Mok, no. I said it is common practice to hope. | 5 | issue? |
| 6 | Q. To hope? | 6 | MR PAO: I will have to take instructions on that. |
| 7 | A. I didn't say it was common practice to organise it or | 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. |
| 8 | to | 8 | MR PAO: But I think the CCS evidence might be useful, |
| 9 | Q. No, no. I don't mean organise. What I mean is, because | | because they were given sight of the documents. |
| 10 | it is so common I'll put it another way the | 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: That was, on your evidence, provided through |
| 11 | shipbuilder is not entitled to reject it on that ground? | 11 | Cheoy Lee to them? |
| 12 | A. Correct. | 12 | MR PAO: Yes. |
| 12 | Q. And when it is eventually delivered, say with | 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. What I'm asking for is a precedent so |
| 13 | an under-thickness of, as you put it here, 0.2 mm, for | 14 | that we can see the nature of the document. |
| 14 | example, does that mean that the shipbuilder would have | 15 | MR PAO: More recent documents, or |
| 16 | to pay less because the eventual delivery was lighter | 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: Anything that gives us an idea of what is |
| 17 | | 17 | likely to have been on the document. |
| | than what was originally ordered? | 18 | MR PAO: I see. I'll take instructions on that, |
| 18 | A. In this particular case, Mr Mok, I do not know, is the | 10 | Mr Chairman. |
| 19 | answer to that question. But in my experience | 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. |
| 20 | elsewhere, usually it would be paid for by weight so if | 20 | - |
| 21 | it came in undersized, you would pay less for it. That | 21 22 | MR MOK: Thank you, Mr Chairman. That would be very helpful indeed. |
| 22 | may not have been the case in this contract. | | |
| 23 | Q. I understand. So that would mean, would it not, that | 23 | The document I'm referring to, which by now you may |
| 24 | there must be some sort of certification at the end of | 24 | have seen several times, is at page 206. |
| 25 | the manufacturing process to gauge precisely what was | 25 | A. Yes. |
| | Page 66 | | Page 68 |
| 1 | the thickness of the eventual product, so that the | 1 | Q. Again, my understanding is that you did have this |
| 2 | shipbuilder and the plate supplier would know exactly | 2 | document with you when you prepared your first report? |
| 3 | what the price should be? | 3 | A. In fact I did have access to it, and I had read it, but |
| 4 | A. Normally that would just be by weighing it. | 4 | I did not read the middle paragraph as referring to the |
| 5 | Q. By weighing it. Where you have a certification such as | 5 | shell plating. |
| 6 | the ABS certificate, would you also normally expect that | 6 | Q. Yes, that's my understanding from your earlier evidence. |
| 7 | the thickness be stated there? | 7 | If we go to the middle of this letter, where it |
| 8 | A. Yes, I would expect that. | 8 | refers to: |
| 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment, please. Thank you. | 9 | "We would also like to advise of the following |
| 10 | MR MOK: The next document which is relevant in this series | 10 | changes: 1. 0.19 inches (4.83 mm) plating in place of |
| 11 | is the familiar letter that is at page 206 of marine | 11 | 5 mm plating." |
| 12 | bundle 2, tab 6. | 12 | Pausing there. Reading this letter as a very |
| 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: Just whilst we're on this American Bureau | 13 | experienced professional, would you understand this to |
| 14 | of is it "Shipping" ABS? | 14 | mean that although the original intended thickness was |
| 15 | MR MOK: "Of Shipping". | 15 | 5 mm, but what was delivered was less than that, so it |
| 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: Since that document, insofar as it's relevant | | would be 4.83 mm instead of 5 mm, that was the |
| 17 | to us, appears to be missing | 17 | information Cheoy Lee was giving Mardep at that time? |
| 18 | MR MOK: It appears so. | 18 | A. Mr Mok, in my experience in shipbuilding, there are |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Are there any other versions of a survey | 19 | always practical things that come up and it is common |
| 20 | relevant in this process that would help us understand | 20 | practice to go back to the approving authority and say, |
| 21 | what information ought to have been supplied, if the | 21 | "I'm sorry, but this has changed. Can we please have |
| | document existed? | 22 | your permission to go ahead with something different?" |
| 22 | | - | |
| 23 | MR MOK: Well, in terms of what appears in the bundles | 23 | I think the 4.83 would have been a good example where |
| | | 23 24 25 | I think the 4.83 would have been a good example where you could have gone back to the certifying authority and said, "Sorry, it's not 5; it's 4.83", and I would have |

| | Page 69 | | Page 71 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | expected that to have been approved in this particular | 1 | A. Correct. |
| 2 | case. Even though I have not seen any approval letter, | 2 | Q. Say, for example, in relation to a nominal thickness of |
| 3 | I still have a small difficulty with the fact that the | 3 | 4-10 mm, and in relation to plate size, the relevant one |
| 4 | regulations, as I read them, do say "shall not be less | 4 | being the middle one, I believe, 1,500-2,000 mm, the |
| 5 | than 5 mm". | 5 | tolerance would be 6 per cent; correct? |
| 6 | Q. Dr Armstrong, we will come to that point later. For the | 6 | A. I can see that, yes, sir. |
| 7 | time being, may I ask you to confirm this. On the basis | 7 | Q. So in the present case, the nominal thickness being |
| 8 | that this letter is correct, in other words that the | 8 | 5 mm, then the tolerance should be 0.3 mm; correct? |
| 9 | plating was 4.83 mm instead of 5 mm, would you agree | 9 | A. Yes, sir. |
| 10 | that this under-thickness is perfectly in line and | 10 | Q. So what this means, and reading this in the light of |
| 11 | consistent with the industry practice regarding the | 11 | paragraph 401, is that the plate supplier that is, |
| 12 | difficulty of plate manufacturing of which you just | 12 | the Florida company had the responsibility to make |
| 13 | informed us? | 13 | sure that the plate that was produced by them should not |
| 14 | A. Yes, I would agree with that. | 14 | exceed the tolerance of 0.3 mm, so it cannot be, for |
| 15 | Q. You will also see in the next paragraph that the letter | 15 | example, in relation to the order of 5 mm, less than |
| 16 | says: | 16 | 4.7 mm? |
| 17 | "Our designer advised changes are acceptable and | 17 | A. I think it's important to recognise that we have looked |
| 18 | remain within applicable DNV rules." | 18 | at a number of different standards with different values |
| 19 | May I invite you to look at one particular document | 19 | in them, and it gets back to the problem of taking |
| 20 | which we have in the bundle. If you can just give me | 20 | something out of context. This is a set of rules from |
| 21 | a minute. I believe this document | 21 | DNV which may incorporate elsewhere in their regulations |
| 22 | MR SHIEH: Does my learned friend have in mind expert | 22 | some allowance for this thinner plate, perhaps. These |
| 23 | bundle 2, page 952? That's a document produced by | 23 | are rules for ocean-going ships that you are quoting |
| 24 | Dr Armstrong himself, I think. | 24 | from. They are the main DNV Ships Rules. We have seen |
| 25 | MR MOK: I may be looking at a slightly different document. | | in other tables there are values of 0.2 mm for small |
| | Page 70 | | Page 72 |
| 1 | Can I have a minute, Mr Chairman. | 1 | ships and light craft, and also I think from ABS, 0.2. |
| 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Take your time. | 2 | So there are variations between the class societies. |
| 3 | MR MOK: I'm looking at page 4048. I don't know which | 3 | Q. Yes, we have indeed, and in your evidence, you say that |
| 4 | bundle this is. Is it marine bundle? Yes, this is the | 4 | 0.2 mm is an acceptable tolerance? |
| 5 | document. | 5 | A. Correct. |
| 6 | Dr Armstrong, these are the DNV Rules. There is | 6 | Q. I understand your point about different rules and about |
| 7 | a collection of them referred to on this page, 4048. | 7 | the context. But whatever rule you apply, I think you |
| 8 | But the one that we're interested in is at page 4049, | 8 | agree that you've got to give a tolerance to the |
| 9 | for metallic materials, the date of which was January | 9 | manufacturer because it is inherently almost impossible |
| 10 | 1993. | 10 | for the manufacturer to produce precisely the thickness |
| 11 | If you go over the page to 4050 and look at the | 11 | that has been ordered? |
| 12 | table before we look at the table, you see there's | 12 | A. Yes, I agree, and it's usually, as it stated here in |
| 13 | a paragraph 401. Do you see that? | 13 | table B1, a minus tolerance. Some specifications say |
| 14 | A. Yes. | 14 | there should be no positive tolerance. So you should |
| 15 | Q. It states: | 15 | not end up with it thicker. |
| 16 | "The surveyor does not inspect dimensions or surface | 16 | Q. Right. Thank you for that. Really, the point that I'm |
| 17 | condition of each single plate, section, et cetera. It | 17 | exploring with you, Dr Armstrong, is not so much what |
| 18 | is the aluminium producer's responsibility that the | 18 | rules should apply, rather what was the thickness of the |
| 19 | requirements for dimensional tolerances are satisfied." | 19 | plate which was actually delivered to Cheoy Lee. That's |
| 20 | Do you see that? | 20 | the point that I'm at. |
| 21 | A. Yes, I accept that. It's the process that is approved, | 21 | A. Understood. |
| 22 | not the individual plates. | 22 | Q. I believe you said, and you've confirmed it this |
| 23 | Q. So if I understand correctly, table B1 sets out what is | 23 | morning, that Cheoy Lee is a well-respected, highly |
| 24 | commonly called the under-thickness tolerance of plates; | 24 | regarded, reputable shipbuilder in the industry; right? |
| 25 | correct? | 25 | A. I have said that. |

| | Page 73 | | Page 75 |
|----|---|----|---|
| 1 | Q. Those are the various descriptions you have used. | 1 | the page, starting with: |
| 2 | A. I have said that, and I believe that. | 2 | "Given the protective paint scheme on both the |
| 3 | Q. Yes. Now, do you agree that if what is stated in this | 3 | outside and inside of Lamma IV hull plates, I am of the |
| 4 | letter, being 0.19 inches or 4.83 mm, were not true | 4 | opinion that it is most likely that the vessel was |
| 5 | in other words, if the plating, for example, was in fact | 5 | constructed with side plating of 4.5 mm thickness, as |
| 6 | 4.5 mm instead of 4.83 mm would you regard that as | 6 | measured in June 2005" |
| 7 | a very serious misrepresentation in this letter? | 7 | Do you see that? |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: By whom? | 8 | A. I see that, yes. |
| 9 | MR MOK: By Cheoy Lee. | 9 | Q. Would you be prepared, given all the evidence that you |
| 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: If it was known to Cheoy Lee that it was 4.5? | 10 | have seen, given the inherent difficulty with the |
| 11 | MR MOK: Yes. | 11 | construction or manufacturing process, given the letter |
| 12 | A. If it was known to Cheoy Lee, yes, it would be | 12 | that we have seen, given the fact that there was an ABS |
| 13 | a misrepresentation. | 13 | certificate which we have not seen, but apparently seen |
| 14 | Q. And it is likely, would you say, that the fact that | 14 | by both Cheoy Lee and the China Classification Society, |
| 15 | Cheoy Lee was able to state 4.83 mm in relation to | 15 | that the likelihood was that the side plating was 4.83 |
| 16 | thickness of this plating was because they have seen | 16 | and not 4.5? Would you be prepared to accept that? |
| 17 | from the ABS certificate that that was so certified? | 17 | A. I would be prepared to accept that, yes, bearing in mind |
| 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: I don't think Dr Armstrong can answer that. | 18 | that I had not seen or understood the letter at page 206 |
| 19 | Someone from Cheoy Lee can tell us that. | 19 | when my opinion was given. |
| 20 | MR MOK: Right. | 20 | Q. Thank you. Because if you are prepared to accept that, |
| 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: Or perhaps someone from the China | 21 | then it may be totally unnecessary for us to go to the |
| 22 | Classification Society. | 22 | question of the corrosion, because as I understand it, |
| 23 | MR MOK: Right. | 23 | all this evidence and the opinion about corrosion is to |
| 24 | Perhaps if I can put the question this way. Based | 24 | enable one to arrive at the actual thickness of the |
| 25 | on the requirement that there was an ABS certificate, | 25 | plate as delivered. Would that be correct? |
| | Page 74 | | Page 76 |
| 1 | based on the industry practice as you have explained to | 1 | A. Yes, I agree. |
| 2 | us, would it be correct to say that what is stated in | 2 | Q. With that, Dr Armstrong, can we dispense with any |
| 3 | this letter constitutes fairly good evidence of what in | 3 | further discussion can we dispense with the actual |
| 4 | fact the thickness of the plate was as delivered? | 4 | evidence concerning corrosion? Or does it serve any |
| 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: I think what constitutes good evidence is | 5 | remaining purpose? |
| 6 | a matter for the Commission, not Dr Armstrong. | 6 | A. I'm not sure it's up to me to decide whether it can be |
| 7 | MR MOK: Thank you. | 7 | dispensed with completely. |
| 8 | Perhaps I'll put it in yet another way. | 8 | Q. I understand. |
| 9 | Dr Armstrong, have you seen any other evidence | 9 | A. I merely provided facts of what I saw in order for the |
| 10 | throughout this case that goes to contradict the fact | 10 | Commission to decide. |
| 11 | that perhaps not "perhaps" to contradict the fact | 11 | Q. If I may put the question in a slightly longer way, |
| 12 | that the plating thickness as delivered was 4.83 mm? | 12 | which is this. As I understand your evidence, you |
| 13 | Have you seen any evidence? | 13 | noticed that in 2005 the thickness was, on the average, |
| 14 | A. I have not seen any evidence that suggests it was | 14 | 4.5 mm. |
| 15 | anything other than 4.83. | 15 | A. (Witness nods). |
| 16 | Q. Right. In that case, can I | 16 | Q. You also noticed that in 2011, it dropped slightly, |
| 17 | A. But sorry, if I might just say, there is some evidence | 17 | according to the report, to 4.4 mm. |
| 18 | that it should have been 5, as you have just shown me, | 18 | A. (Witness nods). |
| 19 | that it was ordered as 5. | 19 | Q. Your view was that the 4.4 may have been an error, and |
| 20 | Q. Yes. Again, I said that's a different question. I'm | 20 | in fact it should or perhaps given that error, it |
| 21 | only at the point of determining the actual thickness of | 21 | should still have been 4.5 mm. So far, am I correct? |
| 22 | these plates. | 22 | A. I merely said that it could be within the tolerances of |
| 23 | Can I invite you, with that, to look at paragraph 25 | 23 | the machine. |
| 24 | of your first report, please. It's at page 410. | 24 | Q. Yes. And further, you are saying that because aluminium |
| 25 | May I ask you to go to five lines from the bottom of | 25 | alloy is a very hard substance, therefore it was |

19 (Pages 73 to 76)

| | Page 77 | | Page 79 |
|----------|--|--|--|
| 1 | unlikely that there could be such a deterioration in | 1 | remains a matter for the Commission. Now, Dr Armstrong |
| 1 2 | terms of thickness during that period of time, from the | $\begin{vmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{vmatrix}$ | gave his opinion based on the matters Mr Mok shown him. |
| 3 | time that it was built? | 3 | But ultimately, there could well and I'm putting it |
| 4 | A. For 5083 material, yes. | 4 | no higher than that be an argument that all the |
| 5 | Q. Further, you said that it is unlikely that there should | 5 | evidence should be looked at in its totality. |
| 6 | be a deterioration from either 5 or 4.83, to 4.5, in the | 6 | One possibility, and again I put it no higher than |
| 7 | first nine years that is, up to 2005 and yet there | 7 | that, is that given the measured thickness in 2005 being |
| 8 | was no corrosion, or almost none, between the six years | 8 | 4.4/4.5, and given that the documentation is not quite |
| 9 | between 2005 and 2011. That you find also is an odd | 9 | complete, and even if the ABS certificate says 4.8, one |
| 10 | feature? | 10 | may not actually know how they derived that figure, |
| 11 | A. Yes. | 11 | there remains again, I put it no higher than this |
| 12 | Q. Right. Also, of course, there is the protective | 12 | a possibility that this Commission may well find that |
| 13 | painting which would have shielded the vessel from | 13 | the thickness as delivered was actually contrary to the |
| 14 | corrosion in the first place? | 14 | ABS certificate or contrary to the letter, indeed only |
| 15 | A. (Witness nods). | 15 | 4.5. In which case, the competing possibility of "Oh, |
| 16 | Q. So based on all this reasoning, you came to the | 16 | no, it's actually 4.8 to begin with, but subsequently |
| 17 | conclusion that you did in paragraph 25, that it is most | 17 | corroded to 4.5" would have to be addressed as part of |
| 18 | likely that the vessel was constructed with a side | 18 | that argument. Because Dr Armstrong did express his |
| 19 | plating of 4.5 mm to start with. | 19 | view that it's unlikely for that sort of corrosion to |
| 20 | Would that be a correct summary of that line of | 20 | have occurred. |
| 21 | reasoning? | 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: Which is why I've asked him the question |
| 22 | A. Yes. | 22 | I did, which was, was it possible. I understand he's |
| 23 | Q. So that is why I said that if you are prepared to accept | 23 | agreed with that. Possible on the basis of corrosion, |
| 24 | that the original plating was most likely to be 4.83 | 24 | and the inaccuracy of the measuring instrument. |
| 25 | instead of 4.5, then all this discussion and reasoning | 25 | MR SHIEH: Yes, but I'm just raising this possibility of the |
| | Page 78 | | Page 80 |
| 1 | concerning corrosion will become unnecessary. Would you | 1 | measurement, the 4.5 mm as measured, being factored back |
| 2 | agree with that? | 2 | into the Commission's fact-finding exercise as to the |
| 3 | A. I can accept that line of argument, yes. | 3 | true thickness as delivered, and therefore the |
| 4 | THE CHAIRMAN: Let me understand what the issue is. | 4 | significance of the 4.5 mm as measured, whether it was |
| 5 | If the plate, as you've accepted I think now is | 5 | indeed due to corrosion, could well be a live issue. |
| 6 | likely, was 4.83, is it possible that it was corrosion | 6 | I'll leave it to Mr Mok. I don't want it to be said |
| 7 | that resulted in it being measured as 4.5 in 2005? | 7 | eventually, when this submission is made, that Mr Mok |
| 8 | A. It could have been a certain degree of corrosion. It | 8 | says, "Look, Dr Armstrong has said don't worry about |
| 9 | could have been the level of accuracy of the measurement | 9 | corrosion." |
| 10 | device. It's more corrosion than I would have expected, | 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. |
| 11 | sir, but it is possible. | 11 | MR MOK: Mr Chairman, I was hoping that because the only |
| 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: So it could have been corrosion, or the | 12 | issue here that I'm exploring is the actual thickness of |
| 13 | accuracy of the device used to measure? | 13 | the plate. I was hoping that if the witness is able to |
| 14 | A. Yes. | 14 | assist us by his direct evidence, we can do away with |
| 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. | 15 | a number of further questions that I may have to put to |
| 16 | MR SHIEH: Mr Chairman, I wonder whether I may assist here. | 16 | the witness. But if Mr Shieh is saying that at the end |
| 17 | This being an Inquiry, I don't think we need or should | 17 | of the day, he may still submit to the Commission that |
| 18 19 | really be saving things up one's sleeve and say it's a matter for you, because Mr Mok seems to be asking this | 18 19 | there is a possibility that it was 4.5 mm, then I'm afraid I have to put a few more questions along this |
| 19 20 | witness for his opinion on a certain line of reasoning | 20 | line to explore the question of corrosion, which I hoped |
| 20 21 | so as to decide whether or not another line of | 20 | I could have saved time by not doing. |
| 21 | questioning, namely about corrosion, is or is not to be | 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, you've heard what he said. It's up to |
| 23 | pursued. | 23 | you what you do. |
| 24 | But ultimately, whether or not the thickness of the | 24 | MR MOK: Then I am obliged. |
| 25 | aluminium plating as delivered was 4.8 or 4.5 ultimately | 25 | I'm sorry, Dr Armstrong. I am put in the position |

| | Page 81 | | Page 83 |
|----|---|----|---|
| 1 | of having to ask a few more questions, if I may. Please | 1 | Q. Can I explore with you this question. As I understand, |
| 2 | forgive me for that. | 2 | between these two measurements in 2005 and 2011, you |
| 3 | A. I think I did respond that I thought it was possible, | 3 | acted on the assumption that there was an error in 2011 |
| 4 | but unlikely. | 4 | but there was no error in 2005, in your report? |
| 5 | Q. Let's deal with this question of corrosion now. First | 5 | A. I'm sorry, I did not mean to imply that. |
| 6 | of all, I think we refer to a survey in June 2005. For | 6 | Q. Well, you said that in 2005, it was 4.5 mm; in 2011, it |
| 7 | that may I ask you to look at page 653 of marine | 7 | was 4.4 mm. But in your view, that drop of 0.1 mm could |
| 8 | bundle 4. | 8 | have been due to an error in measurement. |
| 9 | You will see that this is the inspection record of | 9 | A. Yes, I did. I was not trying to imply that it was in |
| 10 | an inspection which took place on 16 June 2005. | 10 | 2005; I thought it could have been equally in 2004. |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Just give me a moment, please. Thank you. | 11 | Q. No. If I can come back to this. You said that in 2005, |
| 12 | MR MOK: The actual figures we see from pages 654 and 655. | 12 | it was 4.5. |
| 13 | We have already heard evidence about this particular | 13 | A. (Witness nods). |
| 14 | thickness measurement exercise. Do you remember that? | 14 | Q. In 2011, it was 4.4. Now, that drop of 0.1 mm, |
| 15 | A. Yes, sir. | 15 | according to you, was likely to have been a measurement |
| 16 | Q. I think, based on these figures, you came to the view | 16 | error. |
| 17 | that the average thickness of the side plate at that | 17 | A. Yes, but I don't say at which stage it was a measurement |
| 18 | point in time was 4.5 mm? | 18 | error. I say that the discrepancy was more likely |
| 19 | A. Correct. | 19 | caused by differences in the accuracy of the |
| 20 | Q. Then you compare that with the hull report which was | 20 | instrumentation used at the time. I don't say which |
| 21 | dated, I believe, in 2011. That is at police bundle P | 21 | time, which year. |
| 22 | or Q, I'm not sure which, page 4870. | 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: By that you mean that in 2005, the average of |
| 23 | I think this was a measurement carried out by Cheoy | 23 | 4.5 could have been an error of 0.1; it could have been |
| 24 | Lee but not being inspected on this particular occasion, | 24 | 4.4? So that's where the error could have been? |
| 25 | but it doesn't really matter. On pages 4870 and 4871, | 25 | A. Correct, yes. |
| | Page 82 | | Page 84 |
| 1 | you see some figures on the side plate, most of the | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: Or it could have been an error in 2011? |
| 2 | figures being 4.3, 4.4 or 4.5; do you see that? | 2 | A. Correct. |
| 3 | A. Yes. | 3 | MR MOK: So let's take this alternative basis, a different |
| 4 | Q. Your view looking at this was that the average thickness | | assumption. Because of the 0.1 mm margin of error, it |
| 5 | of the side plate was at that point in time recorded, | 5 | could be possible that there was an error in 2005, and |
| 6 | and I say this because of your evidence about accuracy, | 6 | in fact the actual thickness was 4.6 mm, and it is |
| 7 | as 4.4 mm; right? | 7 | equally possible that there was no error, say, in 2011, |
| 8 | A. Correct. | 8 | so that it would be 4.4 mm. Would that be equally |
| 9 | Q. But you also reason that because of the inherent lack of | 9 | possible? |
| 10 | accuracy of these measurements, you can't take these | 10 | A. Yes, it would be equally possible. |
| 11 | figures to be 100 per cent correct? | 11 | Q. Right. Now, judging from the timeframe, let's say if |
| 12 | A. That is correct, yes. | 12 | there was let's assume for the time being that the |
| 13 | Q. And on this occasion, I think you're allowing a margin | 13 | plate was 4.83 to start with in 1996. After nine years, |
| 14 | of error, if I may say, of maybe plus or minus 0.1 mm? | 14 | let's say it dropped to 4.6, so there was corrosion of |
| 15 | A. Something of that magnitude, yes, sir. | 15 | 0.23 mm; that's during the nine-year period. And also |
| 16 | Q. Just out of interest here, what is the normal margin of | 16 | then you look at the subsequent period, between 2005 and |
| 17 | error of using an instrument of this kind? Is it 0.1 mm | 17 | 2011; assuming there is no inaccuracy in 2011, then |
| 18 | or a little bit more than that? | 18 | there would be a further drop from 4.6 to 4.4 during the |
| 19 | A. I cannot answer that with any first-hand knowledge, but | 19 | six-year period of time. Do you follow me? |
| 20 | I am aware that you need to prepare the surface, and if | 20 | A. Yes, I follow your line of reasoning. |
| 21 | there are impurities on the surface when you're | 21 | Q. So that scenario is perfectly there is nothing |
| 22 | measuring, then you can get a spurious answer. | 22 | extraordinary about that, because that degree of |
| 23 | Q. Right. So at least on this particular occasion, you are | 23 | deterioration is quite proportionate between the first |
| 24 | prepared to recognise a margin of error of, say, 0.1 mm? | 24 | period and the second period; right? |
| 25 | A. Yes, sir. | 25 | A. I understand what you're saying. |

| | Page 85 | | Page 87 |
|--|---|--|--|
| 1 | Q. Do you agree that is an equally possible scenario from | 1 | A. (Witness nods). |
| 2 | the scenario of, say, a decrease from 4.83 to 4.5 in the | 2 | Q. Do you agree? |
| 3 | first period and no deterioration in the second period? | 3 | A. Yes, I agree. |
| 4 | Those two scenarios, because we're operating under | 4 | Q. Thank you. Then you said: |
| 5 | certain assumptions, they're equally possible based on | 5 | "I have been involved in several military vessels |
| 6 | this reasoning? | 6 | operating in the Western Pacific, in conditions of high |
| 7 | A. Yes. | 7 | temperatures and high humidity, and these have not |
| 8 | Q. Let's say, for example, that the plate originally was | 8 | exhibited corrosion of the plating." |
| 9 | 4.83, and let's say in 2005, it became sorry. I'll | 9 | So this is the other end of the scale, where no |
| 10 | start again. | 10 | corrosion was noted in those places. |
| 11 | It's 4.83 in 1996, and then it became, say, 4.6, | 11 | Then you qualify that by saying: |
| 12 | given the margin of error, in 2005. So the | 12 | "These craft however have not been operating in |
| 13 | deterioration was 0.23 mm. Let's work with this | 13 | areas with atmospheric pollution such as are sometimes |
| 14 | scenario. | 14 | experienced in Hong Kong." |
| 15 | You've informed us that there are several factors | 15 | A. (Witness nods). |
| 16 | which might have caused corrosion, although you are not | 16 | Q. So atmospheric pollution, on top of high temperatures |
| 17 | that sure. If I may invite you to your second | 17 | and high humidity, could also in your view be a cause of |
| 18 | supplemental report, page 933, paragraph 29. | 18 | corrosion in Hong Kong; right? |
| 19 | If I may just read to you, starting from the words | 19 | A. Almost certainly atmospheric pollution and condensation |
| 20 | "However, I note that". Or maybe I should read from the | 20 | create an acidic moisture on the surface, which is one |
| 21 | start: | 21 | of the reasons why the aluminium should be painted, |
| 22 | "I doubt whether the reduction in thickness of the | 22 | because the paint then provides a barrier. If it's not |
| 23 | side plating from 4.83 mm to 4.4 mm could have been | 23 | painted, then that acidic liquid will dissolve the |
| 24 | caused by corrosion. I also find it difficult to | 24 | aluminium oxide that I spoke about earlier. |
| 25 | comprehend how this could have happened in the first | 25 | Q. Yes. |
| | Page 86 | | Page 88 |
| 1 | nine years and then there was no further significant | 1 | A. But I would have expected the paint, if it had been |
| 2 | corrosion over the next six years (2005-2011) as | 2 | properly painted, to have prevented that. However, |
| 3 | suggested by the thickness gauging reports." | 3 | I have only investigated the craft on one occasion, when |
| 4 | It is this sentence that I was addressing in my | 4 | the paint was in good condition, and of course the |
| 5 | discussion with you just now; right? | 5 | vessel has no doubt been painted a number of times. So |
| 6 | A. Yes. | 6 | there could have been a time in its life when it was |
| 7 | Q. I think you've accepted that the equally likely scenario | 7 | incorrectly painted or insufficiently painted, when that |
| 8 | or possible scenario is that there should be | 8 | acidic moisture could have attacked it. |
| 9 | a deterioration, say, of 0.23 in the first nine years, | 9 | Q. Thank you for that, Dr Armstrong. |
| 10 | and 0.2 in the second six years; correct? | 10 | Am I correct in caving that in your view, you may |
| | • | | Am I correct in saying that in your view, you may |
| 11 | A. Understood, yes. | 11 | not have conducted or seen any studies as to what |
| 11 12 | A. Understood, yes.Q. So would this difficulty go away if we posed the equally | 11 12 | not have conducted or seen any studies as to what exactly would be the reduction in thickness given |
| 11 12 13 | A. Understood, yes.Q. So would this difficulty go away if we posed the equally possible scenario like this? | 11 12 13 | not have conducted or seen any studies as to what exactly would be the reduction in thickness given a particular atmospheric pollution condition or certain |
| 11 12 13 14 | A. Understood, yes.Q. So would this difficulty go away if we posed the equally possible scenario like this?A. Thank you for clarifying. Yes. | 11 12 13 14 | not have conducted or seen any studies as to what exactly would be the reduction in thickness given a particular atmospheric pollution condition or certain temperature or humidity? You've not gone into this area |
| 11 12 13 14 15 | A. Understood, yes.Q. So would this difficulty go away if we posed the equally possible scenario like this?A. Thank you for clarifying. Yes.Q. I come to the next bit. It says: | 11 12 13 14 15 | not have conducted or seen any studies as to what exactly would be the reduction in thickness given a particular atmospheric pollution condition or certain temperature or humidity? You've not gone into this area or have seen any studies of this kind? |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. Understood, yes. Q. So would this difficulty go away if we posed the equally possible scenario like this? A. Thank you for clarifying. Yes. Q. I come to the next bit. It says: "However, I note that Lamma IV has been operating in | 11 12 13 14 15 16 | not have conducted or seen any studies as to whatexactly would be the reduction in thickness givena particular atmospheric pollution condition or certaintemperature or humidity? You've not gone into this areaor have seen any studies of this kind?A. I have seen some studies. I do not have them available |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. Understood, yes. Q. So would this difficulty go away if we posed the equally possible scenario like this? A. Thank you for clarifying. Yes. Q. I come to the next bit. It says: "However, I note that Lamma IV has been operating in tropical areas with high temperatures and high humidity, | 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | not have conducted or seen any studies as to what exactly would be the reduction in thickness given a particular atmospheric pollution condition or certain temperature or humidity? You've not gone into this area or have seen any studies of this kind?A. I have seen some studies. I do not have them available to me, but there have been studies done, I know, on |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. Understood, yes. Q. So would this difficulty go away if we posed the equally possible scenario like this? A. Thank you for clarifying. Yes. Q. I come to the next bit. It says: "However, I note that Lamma IV has been operating in tropical areas with high temperatures and high humidity, and it is possible that condensation on the inside | 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | not have conducted or seen any studies as to what exactly would be the reduction in thickness given a particular atmospheric pollution condition or certain temperature or humidity? You've not gone into this area or have seen any studies of this kind?A. I have seen some studies. I do not have them available to me, but there have been studies done, I know, on various acidic solutions. |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. Understood, yes. Q. So would this difficulty go away if we posed the equally possible scenario like this? A. Thank you for clarifying. Yes. Q. I come to the next bit. It says: "However, I note that Lamma IV has been operating in tropical areas with high temperatures and high humidity, and it is possible that condensation on the inside surfaces may have been acidic and caused some | 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | not have conducted or seen any studies as to what exactly would be the reduction in thickness given a particular atmospheric pollution condition or certain temperature or humidity? You've not gone into this area or have seen any studies of this kind?A. I have seen some studies. I do not have them available to me, but there have been studies done, I know, on various acidic solutions.Q. Right. That's very helpful. So can I ask you this. |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. Understood, yes. Q. So would this difficulty go away if we posed the equally possible scenario like this? A. Thank you for clarifying. Yes. Q. I come to the next bit. It says: "However, I note that Lamma IV has been operating in tropical areas with high temperatures and high humidity, and it is possible that condensation on the inside surfaces may have been acidic and caused some corrosion." | 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | not have conducted or seen any studies as to what exactly would be the reduction in thickness given a particular atmospheric pollution condition or certain temperature or humidity? You've not gone into this area or have seen any studies of this kind? A. I have seen some studies. I do not have them available to me, but there have been studies done, I know, on various acidic solutions. Q. Right. That's very helpful. So can I ask you this. Given these factors which operate in Hong Kong, would it |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. Understood, yes. Q. So would this difficulty go away if we posed the equally possible scenario like this? A. Thank you for clarifying. Yes. Q. I come to the next bit. It says: "However, I note that Lamma IV has been operating in tropical areas with high temperatures and high humidity, and it is possible that condensation on the inside surfaces may have been acidic and caused some corrosion." Do you see that? | 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | not have conducted or seen any studies as to what exactly would be the reduction in thickness given a particular atmospheric pollution condition or certain temperature or humidity? You've not gone into this area or have seen any studies of this kind? A. I have seen some studies. I do not have them available to me, but there have been studies done, I know, on various acidic solutions. Q. Right. That's very helpful. So can I ask you this. Given these factors which operate in Hong Kong, would it be so out of the ordinary, given these factors, that |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Understood, yes. Q. So would this difficulty go away if we posed the equally possible scenario like this? A. Thank you for clarifying. Yes. Q. I come to the next bit. It says: "However, I note that Lamma IV has been operating in tropical areas with high temperatures and high humidity, and it is possible that condensation on the inside surfaces may have been acidic and caused some corrosion." Do you see that? A. Yes. | 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | not have conducted or seen any studies as to what exactly would be the reduction in thickness given a particular atmospheric pollution condition or certain temperature or humidity? You've not gone into this area or have seen any studies of this kind? A. I have seen some studies. I do not have them available to me, but there have been studies done, I know, on various acidic solutions. Q. Right. That's very helpful. So can I ask you this. Given these factors which operate in Hong Kong, would it be so out of the ordinary, given these factors, that there could be corrosion of plating over a period of, |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Understood, yes. Q. So would this difficulty go away if we posed the equally possible scenario like this? A. Thank you for clarifying. Yes. Q. I come to the next bit. It says: "However, I note that Lamma IV has been operating in tropical areas with high temperatures and high humidity, and it is possible that condensation on the inside surfaces may have been acidic and caused some corrosion." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. So that would be one possible cause of corrosion, say, | 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | not have conducted or seen any studies as to what exactly would be the reduction in thickness given a particular atmospheric pollution condition or certain temperature or humidity? You've not gone into this area or have seen any studies of this kind? A. I have seen some studies. I do not have them available to me, but there have been studies done, I know, on various acidic solutions. Q. Right. That's very helpful. So can I ask you this. Given these factors which operate in Hong Kong, would it be so out of the ordinary, given these factors, that there could be corrosion of plating over a period of, say, nine years to the degree of, say, 0.23 mm? Would |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Understood, yes. Q. So would this difficulty go away if we posed the equally possible scenario like this? A. Thank you for clarifying. Yes. Q. I come to the next bit. It says: "However, I note that Lamma IV has been operating in tropical areas with high temperatures and high humidity, and it is possible that condensation on the inside surfaces may have been acidic and caused some corrosion." Do you see that? A. Yes. | 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | not have conducted or seen any studies as to what exactly would be the reduction in thickness given a particular atmospheric pollution condition or certain temperature or humidity? You've not gone into this area or have seen any studies of this kind? A. I have seen some studies. I do not have them available to me, but there have been studies done, I know, on various acidic solutions. Q. Right. That's very helpful. So can I ask you this. Given these factors which operate in Hong Kong, would it be so out of the ordinary, given these factors, that there could be corrosion of plating over a period of, |

| | Page 89 | | Page 91 |
|----|--|----|---|
| 1 | | 1 | - |
| 1 | A. Given a certain set of circumstances such as lack of | 1 | (2.30 pm) |
| 2 | paint at some times, yes, I believe it will be possible. | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Mok. |
| 3 | It is higher than I would have thought, but it is | 3 | MR MOK: Thank you, Mr Chairman. |
| 4 | possible. | 4 | Good afternoon, Dr Armstrong. |
| 5 | Q. Okay. Then the final question I have on this is that | 5 | A. Good afternoon. |
| 6 | again, given the same conditions and factors that we | 6 | Q. I next wish to refer to the 1995 Instructions. I think |
| 7 | have seen, would it be so out of the ordinary for the | 7 | you fairly said that the interpretation of the Rules or |
| 8 | plate to have deteriorated or been corroded over | 8 | Instructions is a matter for the Commission. You said |
| 9 | a period of 15 years, from 4.83 to 4.4; that is about | 9 | that? |
| 10 | 0.43 mm over a period of 15 years. | 10 | A. Correct, yes. |
| 11 | A. Or indeed it may have been 4.5. | 11 | Q. But you were also asked earlier for your own reading of |
| 12 | Q. Thank you for that. | 12 | those rules. |
| 13 | A. Yes, it is possible. I was about to say, I think the | 13 | A. Yes. |
| 14 | point really has to be made that according to the | 14 | Q. Your own understanding of those rules. |
| 15 | drawings, it should have been 5, and I successfully | 15 | Let's see if I fairly summarise it correctly. |
| 16 | identified that in fact it was less than 5 when it was | 16 | I think you accept or you have no question, no reason to |
| 17 | built. | 17 | doubt, the evidence that these instructions only came |
| 18 | Q. Yes. I understand that point. Perhaps we can come to | 18 | into effect in January of 1996, but |
| 19 | that point in the afternoon. | 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: They were promulgated on 19 January. |
| 20 | But my one final question on this line is that, | 20 | MR MOK: Yes. Thank you. |
| 21 | given our discussion just now on corrosion, would you | 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: It's a moot point as to when they came into |
| 22 | agree that there is nothing in relation to corrosion or | 22 | effect. |
| 23 | evidence concerning corrosion that may contradict the | 23 | MR MOK: Yes. But you say there may be some retrospective |
| 24 | prima facie evidence that in fact the original plating | 24 | effect in relation in particular to the building of new |
| 25 | as delivered or as built in Lamma IV was in fact 4.83? | 25 | vessels. Is that your understanding? |
| | Page 90 | | Page 92 |
| 1 | There's no evidence or reasoning which plainly | 1 | A. At the time I wrote my report, Mr Mok, I was unaware of |
| 2 | contradicts that conclusion? | 2 | the existence of the I think it was a letter that |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry, was there an answer? | 3 | said they came into effect, sorry, were promulgated in |
| | MR MOK: Not yet. | 4 | January. My opinion on reading the 1995 Instructions |
| 4 | • | 5 | was that a "new vessel" was one built after 1 January |
| 5 | Do you want me to repeat the question? | 6 | 1995. |
| 6 | A. Would you do that, please? Thank you. | 7 | |
| 7 | Q. Yes, of course. | | Q. Yes, and therefore according to the definition which you |
| 8 | Given the discussion that we had just now concerning | 8 | saw in the 1995 Instructions, your reading was that |
| 9 | corrosion, are you prepared to agree that there is in | 9 | perhaps those rules should also be applied to the |
| 10 | fact no evidence, either concerning corrosion or | 10 | construction of Lamma IV as a new vessel? |
| 11 | anything else, which plainly contradicts what may prima | 11 | A. Correct, and even after discovering that there were |
| 12 | facie appear to be the case, namely that the plating | 12 | rules promulgated in 1996, I was still under the |
| 13 | when it was delivered in 1995 was in fact 4.83 mm in | 13 | impression that Lamma IV was a new vessel. |
| 14 | thickness? | 14 | Q. Yes. Thank you. Now, can I ask you to look at some |
| 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: The real question is the plate used to build | 15 | documents concerning the history of the vessel. First |
| 16 | the vessel of 4.83. | 16 | of all, may I ask you to go to marine bundle 2, tab 1. |
| 17 | MR MOK: Thank you, Mr Chairman. | 17 | This is a letter from |
| 18 | A. I can agree with your comment, yes. | 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: We don't have a page yet. |
| 19 | MR MOK: Thank you very much. | 19 | MR MOK: I'm sorry. Page 171. |
| 20 | Mr Chairman, is this an appropriate time? | 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much. |
| 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, certainly. | 21 | MR MOK: The date is 24 November 1994, from Cheoy Lee to the |
| 22 | Dr Armstrong, we'll take our lunch adjournment now | 22 | Director of Marine, saying: |
| 23 | and we'll resume at 2.30. Thank you. | 23 | "We have the pleasure of informing that we have won |
| 24 | (1.01 pm) | 24 | a contract for the construction of [Lamma IV, in short]. |
| 24 | | | We are building the vessel for use in Hong Kong |

| | Dage 02 | | Dage 05 |
|----------|---|--|---|
| 1 | Page 93 | 1 | Page 95 |
| 1 | waters" | 1 | talking about the period between January and April of |
| 2 | Then they attach the General Arrangement drawings. A. Yes. | $\begin{vmatrix} 2 \\ 2 \end{vmatrix}$ | 1995. |
| 3 4 | | 3 | A. I do not know the answer to that, Mr Mok, I'm sorry.Q. You do not know the answer? Right. |
| 5 | Q. So that triggered the entire process of plan approval within the Marine Department? | 5 | But we know that the plans were approved in May, or |
| 6 | A. I don't believe it would trigger that process until the | 6 | some of the main plans were approved in May of 1995? |
| 7 | drawings were received, sir. | 7 | A. Yes, sir. But we do not know how much discussion was |
| 8 | Q. Thank you. Then we can go to page 195. I believe this | 8 | going on within the Marine Department formulating these |
| 9 | letter is where they submitted some drawings, not of | 9 | regulations. |
| 10 | Lamma IV but what they call the sister vessel, which we | 10 | Q. No, we do not, indeed. But on the basis let's say |
| 11 | now know is the Eastern District. Do you see that? | 11 | for the time being, on the basis that the approval was |
| 12 | A. I see that, yes. | 12 | given under the practice of the Marine Department before |
| 13 | Q. So the date there was March 1995. Even before that, if | 13 | the 1995 Instructions were being promulgated later, |
| 14 | I may invite you to page 175, please, there's an error | 14 | would you expect that after the approval and after the |
| 15 | of the date. The date should have been 5 January 1995. | 15 | promulgation of the 1995 Instructions, Mardep would then |
| 16 | This is where they submitted the six sets of drawings we | 16 | go back to Cheoy Lee and say, "Ah, now we have the new |
| 17 | see on this page. | 17 | instructions and let's scrutinise to see whether or not |
| 18 | A. Yes, sir. | 18 | the vessel satisfies these new instructions"? Would you |
| 19 | Q. Would that trigger the plan approval process? | 19 | expect that to happen? |
| 20 | A. I think the letter dated 10 March 1995, shown on | 20 | A. I cannot guess what they may have done, but I would |
| 21 | page 195, would have had no effect whatsoever and can be | 21 | think that would be probably unlikely. But again, |
| 22 | disregarded. | 22 | I would point out "new vessel" does not refer to when |
| 23 | Q. Thank you. | 23 | the drawings were received or indeed when the drawings |
| 24 | A. It was not for the Lamma IV. | 24 | were approved. It refers to four particular trigger |
| 25 | Q. What about the January letter? | 25 | events. The one which is relevant, I think, is the keel |
| | Page 94 | | Page 96 |
| 1 | A. Yes, that would have triggered, in my opinion, the | 1 | being laid. |
| 2 | survey process. | 2 | Q. Yes, I understand your point. That is a definition that |
| 3 | Q. Thank you. Then at page 201, you will see another | 3 | would be applied after the instruction came into force? |
| 4 | letter from Cheoy Lee making some amendments to the | 4 | A. Yes, correct. The keel being laid on or after 1 January |
| 5 | plans, the four sets of plans which are enclosed; right? | 5 | 1995. |
| 6 | A. Yes. This is the letter referring to some minor errors | 6 | Q. I understand that. And the point that I'm making, which |
| 7 | being corrected. | 7 | I hope is clear, is that if plans had been approved |
| 8 | Q. Right. Now, in relation to the plate thickness you will | 8 | under the old practice and then there was a change, |
| 9 | see on page 202 the Shell Expansion plan, where you see | 9 | let's say months later, and then what I'm putting to |
| 10 | on the diagram there that you see the number "5" | 10 | you, that it would be grossly unfair and unlikely that Morden would some back to Cheory Lee and soy. "We need to |
| 11 12 | throughout, and therefore that represents, does it not, that the plate was intended to be 5 mm? | 11 12 | Mardep would come back to Cheoy Lee and say, "We need to scrutinise everything again under the new rules". |
| 12 | A. It does represent 5 mm thickness, yes. | 12 | A. I just, unfortunately, do not know how much of the |
| 13 | Q. So what Mardep at that stage was asked to approve were | 13 | practice embodied in the 1995 Instructions were in fact |
| 14 | these plans, including the intended thickness of 5 mm | 14 | being applied at that time. |
| 16 | for the side plating? | 16 | Q. Do you see any evidence, though, from all the papers |
| 17 | A. Yes, I believe so. | 17 | that you have read, that there was any indication that |
| 18 | Q. Then we came to the letter of 4 April, which we have | 18 | Mardep ever applied the 1995 Instructions before the |
| 19 | seen, at page 206 where that thickness was said to be | 19 | time they were being promulgated? |
| 20 | 4.83 instead of 5 mm; right? | 20 | A. I do, sir. I wrote about this in my first report, about |
| 21 | A. Yes. | 21 | some confusion amongst the surveyors/inspectors in the |
| 22 | Q. So would you agree that, when Mardep was asked to | 22 | Marine Department as to which sets of instructions |
| 23 | approve these plans and the amended versions of these | 23 | applied at the time. |
| 24 | plans, they would approve them under the practice that | 24 | Q. Yes. But what I'm talking about is in relation to the |
| 25 | was in effect at that particular time? And here we are | 25 | papers concerning the approval process and all the |

| | Page 97 | | Page 99 |
|--|--|--|---|
| 1 | inspections, was there any evidence that you can point | 1 | would you agree? |
| 2 | to to show that in fact Mardep was applying the 1995 | 2 | A. Some work, yes, sir. |
| 3 | Instructions at a time before they were being | 3 | Q. Well, we see, for example, if you go down this table to |
| 4 | promulgated in January of 1996? | 4 | the date for example, 11 December 1995. There was |
| 5 | A. I just ask for a bit of time, if possible, to think | 5 | the inspection of the superstructure construction, and |
| 6 | about that. | 6 | then also valves and so on, and a number of outstanding |
| 7 | Q. Of course. | 7 | matters were then set out. Do you see that? |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: We have seen, have we not I think it was | 8 | A. I see that, yes. But it's still not a ship; it's |
| 9 | in respect of some provision for an engine shut-off, it | 9 | components of a ship. |
| 10 | was a machinery part, where at one level someone applied | 10 | Q. Of course. |
| 11 | the 1995 Rules | 11 | A. Am I permitted to comment on your previous question? |
| 12 | MR MOK: Yes. | 12 | Q. Of course. Please. |
| 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: and then somebody else, I think a Mr Lee, | | A. I note that the drawings did show a minimum size of 5 mm |
| 14 | said, "No, it's not those rules; it's the other rules." | 14 | plating on the side, which may or may not refer to the |
| 15 | Perhaps that would help Dr Armstrong. | 15 | requirements of the 1995 Instructions. I also note the |
| 16 | MR MOK: Yes, it's the non-return valve, and that's an issue | 16 | requirement that the stability book be approved, which |
| 17 | which was resolved in March of 1996. Can we come to | 17 | again appear in the 1995 Instructions but not in the |
| 18 | that in due course? | 18 | Blue Book. |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 19 | Q. Oh, I see what you mean. |
| 20 | MR MOK: At the moment I realise this matter and I will | 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: Where do you note this? |
| 21 | take you to those references, but they were in March of | 21 | A. I'd have to find the item, Mr Chairman. |
| 22 | 1996. So I'm talking about a time let's say before | 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. |
| 23 | January of 1996. | 23 | A. There is a letter from Marine Department requesting that |
| 23 | A. I'm unable to be specific because of the broad range of | 24 | the stability book and damage stability book be |
| 25 | the subject. For example, it covers the whole range of | 25 | submitted for approval. |
| | Page 98 | 20 | Page 100 |
| 1 | not only construction but also things like life-saving | 1 | MR MOK: Yes. You're thinking of the General Arrangement |
| 2 | and fire-fighting and so on, which are outfit items and | 2 | plan, are you? |
| 3 | probably would have occurred later anyway. But I can | 3 | A. Yes, that's correct. It's some notes on the General |
| 4 | think of nothing specific immediately. | 4 | Arrangement plan. Thank you. |
| 5 | Q. Right. Now, I wish to take you briefly, if I may, to | 5 | Q. Yes. Dr Armstrong, we have heard evidence from some |
| 6 | the approval or the inspection process. For that, may | 6 | officers, which you may recall, that although the |
| 7 | we turn to marine bundle 4, tab 165, at page 831. | 7 | requirement it appears from, I think, instruction 15 |
| 8 | At page 831, we do have a bit of a timeline in | 8 | of the Blue Book was as to schedule 1, which deals |
| 9 | relation to the inspection of the various parts of the | 9 | with floodable length, but as a matter of practice they |
| 10 | vessel. If you look at the first date, which is | 10 | may, in their discretion, accept either a floodable |
| 11 | 13 November 1995, what is stated there is: | 11 | length calculation or a damage stability calculation. |
| 12 | "Hull construction (internal) inspected with | 12 | Have you |
| | | | • |
| 1 1 2 | | 13 | A. Lagree, which was subsequently included in the 1995 |
| 13 14 | approved [diagrams]" | 13 14 | A. I agree, which was subsequently included in the 1995 Instructions. |
| 14 | approved [diagrams]" But some outstanding matters were set out in | 14 | Instructions. |
| 14 15 | approved [diagrams]" But some outstanding matters were set out in numbered paragraphs (1) to (7). Do you see that? | 14 15 | Instructions. Q. Correct. |
| 14 15 16 | approved [diagrams]"But some outstanding matters were set out in numbered paragraphs (1) to (7). Do you see that?A. Yes. | 14 15 16 | Instructions. Q. Correct. A. So this was possibly something that was being discussed |
| 14 15 16 17 | approved [diagrams]"But some outstanding matters were set out in numbered paragraphs (1) to (7). Do you see that?A. Yes.Q. That, as I understand it, was an actual inspection of so | 14 15 16 17 | Instructions.Q. Correct.A. So this was possibly something that was being discussed at the time for inclusion in the 1995 Instructions. |
| 14 15 16 17 18 | approved [diagrams]" But some outstanding matters were set out in numbered paragraphs (1) to (7). Do you see that?A. Yes.Q. That, as I understand it, was an actual inspection of so much of the vessel that was being built at that time in | 14 15 16 17 18 | Instructions.Q. Correct.A. So this was possibly something that was being discussed at the time for inclusion in the 1995 Instructions.Q. But that is a speculation on your part? |
| 14 15 16 17 18 19 | approved [diagrams]" But some outstanding matters were set out in numbered paragraphs (1) to (7). Do you see that?A. Yes.Q. That, as I understand it, was an actual inspection of so much of the vessel that was being built at that time in relation to the hull portion. | 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Instructions.Q. Correct.A. So this was possibly something that was being discussed at the time for inclusion in the 1995 Instructions.Q. But that is a speculation on your part?A. Indeed, yes. |
| 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | approved [diagrams]" But some outstanding matters were set out in numbered paragraphs (1) to (7). Do you see that?A. Yes.Q. That, as I understand it, was an actual inspection of so much of the vessel that was being built at that time in relation to the hull portion.A. Yes. | 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Instructions.Q. Correct.A. So this was possibly something that was being discussed at the time for inclusion in the 1995 Instructions.Q. But that is a speculation on your part?A. Indeed, yes.Q. I think just to finish up this point, what I'm |
| 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | approved [diagrams]" But some outstanding matters were set out in numbered paragraphs (1) to (7). Do you see that?A. Yes.Q. That, as I understand it, was an actual inspection of so much of the vessel that was being built at that time in relation to the hull portion.A. Yes.Q. Is that your understanding? | 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Instructions. Q. Correct. A. So this was possibly something that was being discussed at the time for inclusion in the 1995 Instructions. Q. But that is a speculation on your part? A. Indeed, yes. Q. I think just to finish up this point, what I'm suggesting is that perhaps this point that is, |
| 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | approved [diagrams]" But some outstanding matters were set out in numbered paragraphs (1) to (7). Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. That, as I understand it, was an actual inspection of so much of the vessel that was being built at that time in relation to the hull portion. A. Yes. Q. Is that your understanding? A. That's my understanding. | 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Instructions. Q. Correct. A. So this was possibly something that was being discussed at the time for inclusion in the 1995 Instructions. Q. But that is a speculation on your part? A. Indeed, yes. Q. I think just to finish up this point, what I'm suggesting is that perhaps this point that is, whether or not floodable length calculation or damage |
| 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | approved [diagrams]" But some outstanding matters were set out in numbered paragraphs (1) to (7). Do you see that?A. Yes.Q. That, as I understand it, was an actual inspection of so much of the vessel that was being built at that time in relation to the hull portion.A. Yes.Q. Is that your understanding? | 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Instructions. Q. Correct. A. So this was possibly something that was being discussed at the time for inclusion in the 1995 Instructions. Q. But that is a speculation on your part? A. Indeed, yes. Q. I think just to finish up this point, what I'm suggesting is that perhaps this point that is, |

| | Page 101 | | Page 103 |
|----|---|----|---|
| 1 | agree; it's not a very good indication? | 1 | A. No, Mr Mok, I do not agree. |
| 2 | A. You asked me for an indication, and that was my | 2 | Q. Can you inform us of your reasons? |
| 3 | response. | 3 | A. I question why the paragraph is in the 1995 Instructions |
| 4 | Q. Sorry, I didn't catch that? | 4 | that a new vessel is a vessel of which the keel is laid |
| 5 | A. You asked me for an indication, and that was all I could | | on or after 1 January 1995. And when you question |
| 6 | think of on the spur of the moment. | 6 | whether there would then be a requirement to change |
| 7 | Q. Thank you very much. | 7 | anything that had been required under the latest set of |
| 8 | Let's get back to page 831. The point there I wish | 8 | rules and not under what was approved on the plans, |
| 9 | to and then let's go over the page a little bit. You | 9 | I would answer that that could have been the subject of |
| 10 | will see the date of 2 January 1996, where some tests | 10 | a negotiation between the inspectors and the shipyard. |
| 11 | were being witnessed. This is called "Materials B+T | 11 | Q. Sorry, what is a matter of negotiation? |
| 12 | test". Can you tell us briefly what this test is about? | 12 | A. Anything that was found to be non-compliant with the |
| 13 | A. I believe this is a test of the mechanical properties of | 13 | 1995 Instructions. |
| 14 | the shafting that was used to drive the propeller | 14 | Q. Why do you say that is there? |
| 15 | around. There is some requirement for a particular | 15 | A. Because you suggested it, Mr Mok: that if there was |
| 16 | strength of that item. | 16 | something that was wrong, would the shipyard be asked to |
| 17 | Q. Right. And then if we look down this page at page 832, | 17 | go and change it? And I'm saying they wouldn't |
| 18 | you will see at the bottom, for example, a number of | 18 | necessarily be asked to go and change it, but they could |
| 19 | items were being inspected or witnessed: rudder plate, | 19 | be asked to or they could be negotiated to address |
| 20 | and items 1, 3, 4, 6, 7, et cetera. So quite a number | 20 | the matter in some way or other. I have no evidence of |
| 21 | | | that. I can only go on what I read in the Instructions. |
| 22 | that? | 22 | Q. Would it be correct to say that you have no evidence |
| 23 | A. Yes. These were all components of a ship. | 23 | that in fact the whole process of plan approval, |
| 24 | Q. Then over the page. By 31 January 1996, the inclining | 24 | inspection, and the witnessing of experiments and so on, |
| 25 | experiment was carried out; right? | 25 | in fact took place by reference to any of the rules that |
| | Page 102 | | Page 104 |
| 1 | A. (Witness nods). | 1 | were promulgated in January 1995? Have you seen any |
| 2 | Q. I believe it was your evidence that the inclining | 2 | evidence of that? |
| 3 | experiment could only take place after the vessel had | 3 | A. I have the evidence of the rules themselves, and |
| 4 | been completed? | 4 | a belief that the requisite bodies would have followed |
| 5 | A. Correct, yes. | 5 | the rules. |
| 6 | Q. So at the latest by 31 January 1996, the vessel had | 6 | Q. Thank you very much. |
| 7 | already been completed? | 7 | May I come now to the matter which Mr Chairman |
| 8 | A. To all intents and purposes, yes. | 8 | reminded us of. This is in the same bundle at page 834. |
| 9 | Q. Yes. | 9 | You will see the date of 7 March 1996, and the item |
| 10 | A. There may have been some small outstanding items, | 10 | there says: |
| 11 | irrelevant. | 11 | "Outstanding items of final survey dated 15 February |
| 12 | Q. Yes. And we know, as Mr Chairman reminded us, that the | 12 | 1996 were inspected afloat. Item no. 2, 3, 4, 5 & 6 |
| 13 | promulgation date of the 1995 Instructions was | 13 | were found in order, but item no. 1 was not so complied |
| 14 | 19 January 1996. That was, if I may say, shortly before | 14 | with the requirement of new 'Instructions for The Survey |
| 15 | the inclining experiment date; right? | 15 | of Launches & Ferry Vessels' of 1995 edition. |
| 16 | A. I agree. | 16 | I consulted with surveyor of ship, Mr Norman T Lee, and |
| 17 | Q. So may I just put to you simply this. Notwithstanding | 17 | he agreed that the vessel had to follow the previous |
| 18 | the definition of "new vessel" in the 1995 Instructions, | 18 | instructions as she had been built before that new |
| 19 | but if as a matter of fact the entire ship had been | 19 | edition took place in 1996." |
| 20 | built under the practice of Mardep before the 1995 | 20 | Then therefore I think a short-term |
| 21 | Instructions had been promulgated, there is no question | 21 | A. Certificate. |
| 22 | that after it had been promulgated, that any part of | 22 | Q. Certificate, thank you for three months was then |
| 23 | those rules should be applied retrospectively in respect | 23 | issued; do you see that? |
| 24 | of the building or the construction of this ship prior | 24 | A. I see that. |
| 25 | to that time. Do you agree with that? | 25 | Q. To understand this item, one needs to refer to two |

| | Page 105 | | Page 107 |
|----|---|----|---|
| 1 | letters, one of which is found in marine bundle 2, | 1 | the drawings were assessed following the old rules. |
| 2 | item 51. | 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, the letter is specific, is it not? "On |
| 3 | If I may just read this very quickly. The date was | 3 | the approved drawing there is a comment". Do we have |
| 4 | 2 February 1996, from Cheoy Lee to the Marine | 4 | that drawing? |
| 5 | Department. | 5 | MR MOK: I'm sure we do. |
| 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: Sorry, what are we looking at? | 6 | Mr Chairman, can we come back to the drawing once |
| 7 | MR MOK: It's a letter, Mr Chairman, of 2 February. | 7 | we've located it? I don't have |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's not what is on the screen. | 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: You're asking Dr Armstrong if he's seen |
| 9 | MR MOK: I'm sorry. Let me just double-check. This is the | 9 | anything that suggests whether or not it was being done |
| 10 | page I wanted: page 296 of bundle 2. | 10 | other than other the old rules |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. | 11 | MR MOK: In relation to the other drawings. |
| 12 | MR MOK: The date is 2 February 1996. It says: | 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: No, this is specific. It's not plural, it's |
| 13 | "We refer to the bilge piping inspection carried out | 13 | singular: "On the approved drawing there is a comment |
| 14 | by your Mr Wong yesterday" | 14 | which advises". I think it would help Dr Armstrong to |
| 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: Could we see more of the page so that we know | | see that first. |
| 16 | between whom the letter is passing? | 16 | MR MOK: Of course. If I may have a moment. |
| 17 | MR MOK: Yes. It's to the Marine Department, Local Craft | 17 | Page 288, I'm told. |
| 18 | Safety Section, attention Mr WS Ho. | 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. "Bilge Piping Diagrammatic", is |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. | 19 | that it? |
| 20 | MR MOK: The first paragraph says: | 20 | MR MOK: Yes, that's the one I'm told may be relevant. |
| 21 | "We refer to the bilge piping inspection carried out | 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's approved on 31 January 1996? |
| 22 | by your Mr Wong yesterday and would like to thank you | 22 | MR MOK: The second comment: |
| 23 | for expediting the approval of the relevant drawing, and | 23 | "Pipe diameters shown on drawing are [normal] |
| 24 | make the inspection possible. | 24 | diameters." |
| 25 | On the approved drawing there is a comment which | 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: "Nominal", I think. |
| | Page 106 | | Page 108 |
| 1 | advises that the bilge lines should have 'a screw-down | 1 | MR MOK: I'm sorry. |
| 2 | non-return valve at the suction end of each branch bilge | 2 | On the left: |
| 3 | pipe'. This is a requirement of the new rules and since | 3 | "Suction end of each branch bilge pipe to fit with |
| 4 | the rest of the drawings were assessed following the old | 4 | [non-return valve]." |
| 5 | rules, it would be expected that this drawing should | 5 | Do you see that? |
| 6 | also be evaluated by the old rules." | 6 | A. Yes. |
| 7 | Just pausing there, Dr Armstrong. It appears, at | 7 | Q. That appears to be the drawing which was being referred |
| 8 | least from the face of this letter, that the drawings | 8 | to in this letter? |
| 9 | had been assessed under the old rules. Have you seen | 9 | A. I believe you're right, yes. |
| 10 | anything which is contrary to that? | 10 | Q. So what the letter says is that this is a requirement of |
| 11 | A. This is a letter from a manufacturer, it's not from the | 11 | the new rules, "and since the rest of the drawings" |
| 12 | Marine Department, so I do not know the circumstances in | | which I take to mean other drawings, other than the one |
| 13 | which they felt qualified to say how the drawings had | 13 | relating to this particular bilge piping |
| 14 | been approved. | 14 | A. I question that, in fact. |
| 15 | Q. Well, we don't know, but at the same time this | 15 | Q. You question that? |
| 16 | manufacturer is a very experienced one. So I think at | 16 | A. I do not know what is meant by "the rest of the |
| 17 | the very least one can suppose that they had a lot of | 17 | drawings". |
| 18 | dealings, as you said. | 18 | Q. All right. |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Well, it's an assertion in any event. | 19 | A. Particularly the reference to Mr Norman T Lee, who is |
| 20 | Whether or not it's true, it's an assertion. | 20 | an engineering surveyor, or was, I understand. And this |
| 21 | MR MOK: It is an assertion, and the question I'm asking | 21 | is an engineering matter. I'm really not sure whether |
| 22 | Dr Armstrong is whether or not he has seen any evidence | 22 | this is referring to all the drawings or just to the |
| 23 | which contradicts this assertion. | 23 | engineering-type drawings, which are dealt with |
| 24 | THE CHAIRMAN: As to this particular point? | 24 | differently to the structural drawings. |
| 25 | MR MOK: As to the point that the drawing, or the rest of | 25 | Q. Right. No matter what he was referring to, what I'm |

27 (Pages 105 to 108)

| | Page 109 | | Page 111 |
|-----------------|--|----------|---|
| 1 | trying to say is that these "other drawings" were other | 1 | rules". You see that highlighting of the "screw-down" |
| 2 | drawings than the drawing relating to the bilge piping; | 2 | part? |
| 3 | would you agree with that? | 3 | A. I'm sorry, I do not see that. Which document? |
| 4 | A. Yes. | 4 | Q. Could you go back to 296, please. At the end of the |
| 5 | Q. Thank you. So what he was asking is whether or not | 5 | long paragraph, there's a question wondering whether the |
| 6 | and then it goes on to say: | 6 | "screw-down" valve requirement was inadvertently |
| 7 | "However, if you insist that this drawing is to be | 7 | introduced. |
| 8 | adhere to the new regulations, since it was checked in | 8 | A. Yes. |
| 9 | 1996, we would like to point out that although having | 9 | Q. So as you said, the "screw-down" part was a reference to |
| 10 | a non-return valve at the suction end of each bilge line | 10 | the "NS" which was crossed out in the plan? |
| 11 | is common practice, it does not appear practical, nor | 11 | A. Yes. But does not this letter highlight the fact that |
| 12 | safe, to have a screw-down non-return valve at the | 12 | they were applying the 1995 Regulations? |
| 13 | bottom of the bilges. Therefore we were wondering | 13 | Q. Yes, that's what I'm exploring with you, Dr Armstrong. |
| 14 | whether the 'screw-down' valve requirement, at the | 14 | Can we go back to page 312. That's a reply to Cheoy |
| 15 | suction end, is an item that was inadvertently | 15 | Lee from the Director of Marine. |
| 16 | introduced to the rules, since there is already one of | 16 | "Thank you for your fax of 2 February 1996 regarding |
| 17 | these valves at the bilge manifold." | 17 | the requirement of screw-down non-return valves for the |
| 18 | Do you see that discussion? | 18 | open-end bilge suction pipe. |
| 19 | A. I do see that discussion, yes. | 19 | As you aware, such a requirement had been made under |
| 20 | Q. Then the reply is in tab 53, page 312. | 20 | the new Instructions for the Survey of Launches & Ferry |
| 21 | MR SHIEH: I'm sorry to interject here, Mr Chairman. Maybe | 21 | Vessels which stipulated the fitting of screw-down |
| 22 | I'm being slow. But Mr Mok was questioning the witness | 22 | non-return valves in both bilge manifold and suction end |
| 23 | on the basis of the drawing at marine bundle 2, | 23 | of each branch bilge pipe. |
| 24 | page 288, and on the basis that this is the drawing | 24 | I do not concur with your view that the fitting of |
| 25 | referred to in that letter. But that letter actually | 25 | SDNR valve will be an impractical and unsafe feature; |
| | Page 110 | | Page 112 |
| 1 | put in quotation marks the requirement could I have | 1 | nevertheless, your view had been passed to 'Local Craft |
| 2 | the letter "a screw-down non-return valve at the | 2 | Review' for their scrutiny. Meantime, for the captioned |
| 3 | suction end of each branch bilge pipe", in quotation | 3 | vessel, I am prepared to accept non-return valve instead |
| 4 | marks, so it suggests that on the approved drawing we | 4 | of screw-down non-return valve in the locations as |
| 5 | should be looking at there should be this comment | 5 | stated in 2) of HKMD's comment on the returned 'Bilge |
| 6 | verbatim. | 6 | Piping Diagrammatic' drawing" |
| 7 | But the drawing Mr Mok has been showing | 7 | Signed Norman T Lee for the Director of Marine. Do |
| 8 | Dr Armstrong, at marine bundle 2, page 206, although | 8 | you see that? |
| 9 | there's a reference to "suction end at each branch bilge | 9 | A. Yes, I read that. |
| 10 | pipe", et cetera, I don't seem to be able to locate that | 10 | Q. So that takes us back to the notation or the note in the |
| 11 | comment in inverted commas. | 11 | inspection file on page 834 of marine bundle 4. |
| 12 | Maybe it's there and it's just my eyes that couldn't | 12 | Apparently what happened was that Mr Fung, who was |
| 13 | find it. | 13 | the surveyor whose name appears on the last column, |
| 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. We can all have a look. | 14 | consulted with Mr Norman Lee on this issue and Mr Norman |
| 15 | Can you see that anywhere, Dr Armstrong? | 15 | Lee agreed that the vessel had to follow the previous |
| 16 | A. I had noticed that the letters "SD" had been scrubbed | 16 | instructions as she had been built before that new |
| 17 | out. "SDNR" is usually recognised as being screw-down | 17 | edition took effect in 1996; right? |
| 18 | non-return valve, but the "SD" has been scrubbed out and | 18 | A. Yes. |
| 19 20 | some initials alongside, which might be similar to the person signing the approval I'm not sure. | 19 20 | Q. Do you agree that this note, also together with the letters that we have seen, does provide evidence to show |
| 20 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. | 20 | that at least the processing or the approval of the ship |
| $\frac{21}{22}$ | MR MOK: The term "screw-down" is actually highlighted in | | had been processed under the old practice or the old |
| | the previous letter of 2 February. You see the question | 22 | rules? |
| 23 | | | |
| 23 24 | there was "whether the 'screw-down' valve requirement | 23 | A. No. It suggests to me, Mr Mok, that it was a process |

| 11 28 metres. Why are wettaking 26? 12 aken place under the old rules. 13 THE CHAIRMAN: 1 think you've put that question once before. 14 and he didn'agree with you. He said that it appeared 15 THE CHAIRMAN: 1 think you've put that question once before. 16 an element of negotiation going on. 17 A. Thank you. 18 MR MOK: Yes. Now, let's assume for the time being that it 19 is the old rules that apply; that is, under the Blue 20 Book. 21 A. (Witness nods). 22 Q. I think you have observed that under the Blue Book, 23 A. Correct. Page 114 The CHAIRMAN: Cought we not to establish this before we a main sto refer to rules, for example promulgated by 5 one or the offser of the few at that time which 4 A. Tim not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious 5 way to do it, yes. 7 Q. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe 8 had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small 9 proved in that any put mait, and thati is an obvious | | Page 113 | | Page 115 |
|--|--|--|----------------------------|--|
| Q. Well, the reason why this issue came up was because this matter as complexity multiple discussion of 19 January 1996. A. This note is signed by a surveyor, not by a necessarily series promony and the promulgated by a surveyor, not by a necessarily series promony and the theore the promulgation on 19 January 1996, that I suggest to you for the promulgation on 19 January 1996, that I suggest to you for the promulgation on 19 January 1996, that I suggest to you for the promulgation of thosen up 1996, that I suggest to you for the promulgation of thosen up 1996, that I appeared that have and the did rules. THE CHAIRMAN: I think you way that question once before the promulgation going on. THE CHAIRMAN: I suggest to you for the promulgation of thosen up that it appeared that both sets were being applied, and there was an a clement of negotiating going on. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: I suggest to you for the time being that it is is don't are suggest to you for a safup that it appeared that bothes were the applied, and there was no requirement of negotiation going on. A. Thus you. M. MOK: Yes. Now, let's assume for the time being that it is is no dvice. A. Correct. Page 110 Q. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe and that in those circumstances, maybe and the suggest of the ship. A. Correct. Page 116 Q. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe and that in those circumstances, maybe and this dventure, as to what is the correct is to maxine bundle 11, page 3953-3. Yea will see store and the way of 1983. A. DNV was another. Q. Yes. Thank you. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules and that in appropriate set of rules and appropriate set of rules and appropriate. A. DNV was another. A. DNV was another. A. DNV was another. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules way of Yes. < | 1 | - | 1 | Would you agree that that would be an appropriate |
| 3 matter arose after the new rule had been promulgated. 3 A. This note is signed by a surveyor, not by a necessarily 5 A. This note is signed by a surveyor, not by a necessarily G. It may not be. But the point is this, that before the 9 6 pormulgation on 19 January 1996, what I suggest to you is that this note, together with the letters. 8 10 provide some evidence that in fact the previous vetting 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Before we proceen 26 and 28. 11 of the ship before the promulgation of those rules had 11 28 metres. Why are we taking 26? 12 take place under the old rules. 10 THE CHAIRMAN: I think you've put that question more before. 15 that both sets were being applied, and there was and the dirth argree with you. He said that in thoper the imperiation going on. 14 MR MOK: Yes. Now, let's assume for the time being that it 15 HE CHAIRMAN: Length waterline. 15 that both sets were being applied, and there the Blue Book, 10 Indeed. 17 A. Times or the glist this is motoritic equirement 20 Indivine the start glist this is motoritic. 16 A. Ideed. 11 THE CHAIRMAN: Coght we not to establish this before we | | | | |
| 4 That was 19 January 1996. 4. O. Under table 35.1 - let's look at the first column in senior person in the organisation. 7 Q. It may not be. But the point is this, that before the promulgation on 19 January 1996, what I suggest to you is 480 and curs is 9 is that this note, together with the letters, does is that this note, together with the letters, does is -a complicated matter in terms of length the closes to the you also senior person in the organisation. 11 of the ship before the promulgation of 10 searcles had taken you. 28 metros. Why are we taking 26? 12 atken place under the old rules. 19 THE CHAIRMAN: Before we proceed, 1 thought this vessel was 10 that both sets were being applied, and there was 11 and he dint's agree with you. He said that i appeared this is the of rules that apply; that is, under the Blue 13 THE CHAIRMAN: Length overall, length waterline. 14 and he dint's you. 17 15 is the old rules that apply; that is, under the Blue 16 16 oncorening the thickness of places. 17 15 O. Hinking you also said that in those circumstances, mayber of the ship, and there was that or of the section of the section to a storefer to rules, for example, promulgated by on the assort of the ship, and there was that the model stock. 14 Q. Hinkin you also said that in those circumstances, mayber of the ship rule adegregit with way 10 did say that.< | | · · · | | |
| 5 A. This note is signed by a surveyor, not by a necessarily 5 terms of length - the closest one to ours, is it 26 or 6 some ofter; 7 A. Between 26 and 28. 7 A. Between 26 and 28. 8 Q. Let's take 26. Then the basic stiftener spacing, theirs 10 provide some evidence that in fact the previous verting 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Ender we was in 28 meters. Why are we taking 26? 12 and he dirv agree with you. He said that it appared 13 THE CHAIRMAN: In they you've put that question once before, and and they are with you. He said that it appared 13 THE CHAIRMAN: I think you've put that question once before, and and they are with you. He said that it appared 14 describing a length of a ship. 14 abscribing a length of a ship. 15 THE CHAIRMAN: In they are signered 15 is the old rules that apply; that is, under the Blue Book. 16 A. Indeed. 17 A. Divines nods). 18 MC MCK: Ness nods, ledge of the length out and they are sold that, the vold was obscrue like 96 per 20 I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe 10 look it up in the odepth of the ship. 21 O. I think you also said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious waterline ar 90 per cent of the depth of the ship. | | · • | | • |
| 6 senior person in the organisation. 6 some other? 7 Q. It may not be. But the point is this, that before the promulgation on 19 January 1996, what I suggest to you 7 A. Fersten 26 and 28. 8 Q. Let's take 26. Then the basic stiffener spacing, theirs 5 9 is that this note, together with the tetters, does 9 is 480 and ours is - 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Before we proceed, I thought this vessel was 11 of the ship before the promulgation of those rules had 12 It is a complicated matter in terms of length of ship. 13 THE CHAIRMAN: I think you've put that question once before. 14 and le diaft agree with you. He said that it appeared 15 that bots sets were being applied, and there was 16 an element of negotiation going on. 17 A. Thank you. 18 MR MOK: Yes. Now, let's assume for the time being that it 19 is the oid rules, shat apply; that is, under the Blue Book. 20 Othis you also said that in those circumstances, maybe 21 A. (Winness nods). 22 I think you also said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious 3 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> | | | | |
| 7 Q. It may not be. But the point is this, that before the point is this, that the set over the provides some evidence that in fact the previous verting 10 provide some evidence that in fact the previous verting 11 2 that this note, together with the telers, does 11 23 metres. Why are we taking 267 10 THE CHAIRMAN: 1 think you've put that question once before, and he didn' agree with you. It is all that it appeared and the it mere so many different ways of 14 and he didn' agree with you. It is all that it appeared and the it mere so many different ways of 14 and be didn' agree with you. It is all that it appeared and the it mere so many different ways of 14 and be didn' agree with you. It is all that it appeared the old rules. The didn's agree with you way to go ing on. 17 A. Thank you. 15 the did rules that apply; that is, under the Blue Book, the length or the time being that it is the old rules that apply; that is, under the Blue Book, 20 and that it may consering the thickness of plates. 16 A. Indeed. 18 M R'MOK: Yes. Now, let's assume for the time being that it a some or no specific requirement 20 and so its rule the lope on the sot or fer tor nules, for example promulgated by water in a some or no specific requirement 21 on one has to refer tor nules, for example promulgated by water is an obvious 5 way to do it, yes. 14 14 15 19 Q. I think you did say this, that the Lloyd's Register is on on the other of the classification societies? 14 14 15 16 10 Q. I think you d | | | | - |
| Promulgation on 19 January 1996, what J suggest to you is that this note, together with the letters, does provide some evidence that in fact the previous vetting provide some evidence that in fact the previous vetting and the dirk agree with you. He said that it appeared that both sets were being applied, and there was an element of negotiation going on. A. Thank you. A. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Length overall, length waterline. A. Indaw Sou. A. Witness nods). Q. I think you have observed that under the Blue Book. A. Correct. Page 114 Q. I think you also said that in those circumstrances, maybe A. Correct. Page 114 Q. I think you also said that in the Lloyd's Register is one or the other of the classification societies? A. I did say that. Q. Yes. Thank you. A. I did say that. Q. Yes. Thank you. A. I did say that. Q. Yes. Thank you. A. Dirak you also said that in the lose circumstrances, maybe The reference here is to marine humdle 11. page 395-3. You will see at page 395-1, the reference that was yro is to apply at that relevant time? A. Dirak you also said small craft". The date was May of 1983. The reference here is to marine humdle 11. page 395-3. You will see at page 395-3. J, under the beasing "Side shell". We go to page 395-3. J, under the beasing "Side shell". We would be an appropriate set or like. The reference has of the side shell plating is to The reference has eas the shell beas in the reference has the apply at that relevant time? A. Thank you also said that in the ser mark was of the firether shere an unuber of | 7 | · · | 7 | A. Between 26 and 28. |
| 9 is shat this note, together with the letters, does 9 is 480 and ours is 10 provide some evidence that in fact the previous vetting 10 THE CHAIRMAN: I thinky you've put that question once before. 12 taken place under the old rules. 12 A. If's a complicated matter in terms of length of ship, 14 and he didn't agree with you. He said that it appeared 14 A. If's a complicated matter in terms of length of ship, 15 that both sets were being applied, and there was 16 A. If's a complicated matter in terms of length of ship, 16 an element of negotiating going on. 16 A. If's a complicated matter in terms of length of ship, 17 IAE MR MOK Yes. Now, let's assume for the time being that it 19 If'''''''''''''''''''''''''''''''''''' | | - · · | 8 | Q. Let's take 26. Then the basic stiffener spacing, theirs |
| 10 provide some evidence that in fact the previous verting. 10 THE CHAIRMAN: Before we proceed, I thought this vessel was 11 of the ship before the promulgation of those rules had 12 28 metres. Why are we taking 26? 13 THE CHAIRMAN: I think you'e put that question once before, 13 Gescribting a length of a ship, 14 and he dich'n agree with you. Kai at an element of negotiation going on. 16 15 that both sets were being applied, and there was 16 A. Indeed. 16 an element of negotiation going on. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: What is this referring to? 18 MR MOK: Yes. Now, let's assume for the time being that it 19 is the old rules that apply; that is, under the Blue 16 A. Indeed. 14 A (Witness nods). 20 Inthink you have observed that under the Blue Boos, he length, which is very close to the length or thow. 20 not quite. Under Lloyd's, I do not know. We would have 24 Q. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe 21 10 lot length on the - sorry, the length on the 25 A. Correct. 22 page 116 1 11 THE CHAIRMAN: Ought we not to establish this before we 2 on think you also said that | 9 | | 9 | |
| 12 THE CHAIRMAN: I think you've put that question once before, 12 A. It's a complicated matter in terms of length of ship, 13 THE CHAIRMAN: I think you've put that question once before, 13 Mr Chairman. There are so many different ways of 14 and he din't agree with you. He said that it appeared 14 Mr Chairman. There are so many different ways of 15 that both sets were being applied, and there was 15 THE CHAIRMAN: Length overall, length waterline. 16 an element of negotiation going on. 15 THE CHAIRMAN: What is this referring to? 18 MR MOK: Yes. Now, let's assume for the time being that it 19 Iength, which is very close to the length overall but 20 Book. 10 not quite: Under Lloyd's, I do not know. We would have 21 21 A. (Witness nods). 20 not quite. Under Lloyd's, I do not know. We would have 21 23 cencret. Page 114 20 not quite. Under Lloyd's, I do not know. We would have 24 concerning the thickness of plates. 23 cent of the classification societies? 24 O. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe one the other of the classification societies? 37 one of the few or was one | 10 | | 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: Before we proceed, I thought this vessel was |
| 13 THE CHAIRMAN: I think you've put that question once before, and he din't agree with you. He said that it appeared the thore was and he din't agree with you. He said that it appeared the stay encode the regotiation going on. 14 describing a length of a ship. 14 and he din't agree with you. He said that it appeared the same for the time being that it and he din't agree with you. 14 describing a length of a ship. 16 an element of negotiation going on. 14 describing a length of a ship. 17 A. Thank you. 16 A. Indeed. 17 18 MR MOK: Yes. Now, let's assume for the time being that it 18 A. Under the Blue Book, the length on the registered 19 is the old rules that apply; that is, under the Blue 10 not quite. Under Lloyd's, I do not know. We would have 21 A. Witness nods). 21 to look it up in the opening paragraphs. I think it 22 Q. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe one the other of the classification societies? 3 way to do it, yes. Page 114 Page 116 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Vory well. Then it may not matter. In which a sape of the few at that time on source 1 said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious way to do it, yes. 13 4 A. In mo surur I said that, Mr Mok, but enter well. 14 | 11 | of the ship before the promulgation of those rules had | 11 | 28 metres. Why are we taking 26? |
| 14 and he didn't agree with you. He said that it appeared 14 describing a length of a ship. 15 that both sets were being applied, and there was 15 THE CHAIRMAN: Length overall, length waterline. 17 A. Thank you. 17 A. Thank you. 17 18 MR MCK: Yes. Now, let's assume for the time being that it 18 N. Under the Blue Book, the length is the registred 19 is the old rules that apply; that is, under the Blue 10 I colok it up in the opening paragraphs. I think it 20 Book. 20. I think you have observed that under the Blue Book, 21 would possibly be something quite obscure like 96 per 23 there was no requirement or no specific requirement 22 would possibly be something quite obscure like 96 per 24 A. Correct. 25 measured to the rudder stock. 25 A. Correct. 25 measured to the rudder stock. 3 one or the other of the classification societies? 4 11 THE CHAIRMAN: Wey we not to establish this before we 4 A. I mont sure 1 said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious 5 to its ussigned that in those circumstances, maybe 1 5 wore of the few or was one of the few at that time which | 12 | taken place under the old rules. | 12 | A. It's a complicated matter in terms of length of ship, |
| 15 that both sets were being applied, and there was 15 THE CHAIRMAN: Length overall, length waterline. 16 an clement of negotiation going on. 16 17 A. Thank you. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: What is this referring to? 18 MR MOK: Yes. Now, let's assume for the time being that it 19 length, which is very close to the length overall but 19 is the old rules that apply; that is, under the Blue 10 N. That, Under the Blue Book, 20 20 1 think you have observed that under the Blue Book, 21 to look it up in the opening paragraphs. I think it 21 A. Correct. 22 waterline at 96 per cent of the depth of the ship, 23 A. Correct. 23 measured to the rudder stock. 24 one of the ofther of the classification societies? 24 3 one or the other of the classification societies? 3 4 Description 11 THE CHAIRMAN: Ought we not to establish this before we 5 way to do it, yes. 6 Q. I think you alds said that, Mr Mok agister is 6 Q. I think you did say that. 11 THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Then it may not matter. In whitch 8 bacic atfi | 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: I think you've put that question once before, | 13 | Mr Chairman. There are so many different ways of |
| 16 an element of negotiation going on. 16 A. Thank you. 17 A. Thank you. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: What is this referring to? 18 MR MOK: Yes. Now, let's assume for the time being that it 18 A. Under the Blue Book, 17 19 is the old rules that apply; that is, under the Blue 20 Book. 21 20 Book. 20 I think you have observed that under the Blue 20 not quite. Under Ludy's, I do not know. We would have 20 I think you have observed that under the Blue Book, 22 would possibly be something quite obscure like 96 per 23 there was no requirement on o specific requirement 22 cent of the length on the sorry, the length on the 25 A. Correct. 23 measured to the rudder stock. 24 20 one or the ofter to rules, for example promulgated by one or the classification societies? 4 A. I think you dia say this, that the Lloyd's Register is 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Corpt we not to establish this before we 20 O. I think you dia say this, that the Lloyd's Register is is to suggest that in any case it's less than 5, whether 6 30 Q. Yes. May Linvite you now to look at those rules vary 10 MR | 14 | and he didn't agree with you. He said that it appeared | 14 | describing a length of a ship. |
| 17 A. Thank you. 17 THE CHAIRMAN: What is this referring to? 18 MR MOK: Yes. Now, let's assume for the time being that it is its old rules that apply; that is, under the Blue 16 A. Under the Blue Book, he length overall but not quite. Under Lloyd's, I do not know. We would have 20 A. (Witness nods). 20 In thick you have observed that under the Blue Book, the regular but hink it 21 A. (Witness nods). 20 In thick you have observed that under the Blue Book, the regular but hink it 22 A. Think you also osaid that under the Blue Book, the regular but hink it 20 would possibly be something quite obscure like 96 per 23 correct. Page 114 21 would possibly be something quite obscure like 96 per 24 concerning the thickness of plates. 25 measured to the rudder stock. Page 116 25 A. Correct. Page 114 Page 114 Page 116 2 Q. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe 0 IT HE CHAIRMAN: Ought we not to establish this before we 3 one or the other of the classification societies? 4 A. I think Mok's aim, without wishing to pre-judge you, is to suggest that ian ycase its less than 5, whether 3 one of the few or was one of the few at that time which ha d | 15 | that both sets were being applied, and there was | 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: Length overall, length waterline. |
| 18 MR MOK: Yes. Now, let's assume for the time being that it 18 A. Under the Blue Book, the length is the registered 19 is the old rules that apply; that is, under the Blue 19 length, which is very close to the length overall but 20 Book. 21 A. (Witness nods). 21 to look it up in the opening paragraphs. I think it 22 Q. I think you have observed that under the Blue Book, 22 would possibly be something quite obscure like 96 per 23 A. Correct. 22 would possibly be something quite obscure like 96 per 24 concerning the thickness of plates. 23 cent of the length or the 25 A. Correct. 24 waterline at 96 per cent of the depth of the ship, measured to the rudder stock. 25 one or the other of the classification societies? 4 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Ought we not to establish this before we 6 Q. I think you did say this, that the Lloyd's Register is on one of the few or was one of the few at that time which has begrefire rules dealing with small vessels or small craft? 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Then it may not matter. In which the specific rules dealing with small vessels or small to yes, hay I invite you now to look at those rules yes yes of the length verse deal 28. So - 12 A. DNV was another. 10 Yes. Thank you. | 16 | an element of negotiation going on. | 16 | A. Indeed. |
| 19 is the old rules that apply; that is, under the Blue 19 length, which is very close to the length overall but 20 Book. 20 21 A. (Witness nods). 20 22 Q. I think you have observed that under the Blue Book, 21 23 there was no requirement or no specific requirement 22 24 concerning the thickness of plates. 23 25 A. Correct. 24 Page 114 12 Q. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe 1 2 one has to refer to rules, for example promulgated by one other of the classification societies? 3 A. Tm not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious 5 4 Yes. Thank you. 4 1 19 A. I did say that. 10 MR MoK: Because, Mr Chairman, my understanding is that it 11 Q. Yes. Thank you. 11 is as those rules very 13 19 Dry was another. 12 14 MR MoK: Because, Mr Chairman, my understanding is that it 12 A. DNV was another. 10 MR MoK: Because, Mr Chairman, my understanding is that it 11 | 17 | A. Thank you. | 17 | - |
| 20 Book. 20 not quite. Under Lloyd's, I do not know. We would have 21 A. (Winess nots). 20 not quite. Under Lloyd's, I do not know. We would have 22 Q. I think you have observed that under the Blue Book, there was no requirement or no specific requirement vould possibly be something quite obscure like 96 per 23 A. Correct. 20 not quite. Under Lloyd's, I do not know. We would have 24 concerning the thickness of plates. 22 would possibly be something quite obscure like 96 per 25 A. Correct. Page 114 Page 116 1 C. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Ought we not to establish this before we 2 one or the other of the classification societies? 4 A. Irm not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious 5 way to do it, yes. 4 A. Inink you did say this, that the Lloyd's Register is 7 THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Then it may not matter. In which 8 haspecific rules dealing with small vessels or small 0. Yes. Thank you. 7 THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Then it may not matter. In which 9 proved in that way? 10 A. I did say that. 11 is as Dr Armstrong says, between 26 and 28 | 18 | | | |
| 21 A. (Winess nods). 21 to look it up in the opening paragraphs. I think it 22 Q. I think you have observed that under the Blue Book, 23 there was no requirement or no specific requirement 23 there was no requirement or no specific requirement 23 cent of the length on the - sorry, the length on the 24 accorrent. 23 cent of the length on the - sorry, the length on the 25 A. Correct. 25 measured to the rudder stock. 26 O. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Ought we not to establish this before we 2 one has to refer to rules, for example promulgated by 5 measured to the rudder stock. 3 one of the classification societies? 4 A. I'm not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious 4 A. I think Mr Mok's aim, without wishing to pre-judge you, 5 is to suggest that in any case it's less than 5, whether 4 A. I'm not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious 5 is to suggest that in any case it's less than 5, whether 5 one of the few or was one of the few at that time which had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small 9 proved in that way? 10 A. I'did say that. <td< td=""><td>19</td><td>is the old rules that apply; that is, under the Blue</td><td>19</td><td></td></td<> | 19 | is the old rules that apply; that is, under the Blue | 19 | |
| 22 Q. I think you have observed that under the Blue Book, there was no requirement or no specific requirement concerning the thickness of plates. 23 A. Correct. 24 Q. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe one has to refer to rules, for example promulgated by one or the other of the classification societies? 3 A. I'm not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious way to do it, yes. 4 A. I'm not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious way to do it, yes. 5 usy to do it, yes. 6 Q. I think you did say this, that the Lloyd's Register is one of the few or was one of the few at that time which had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small orraft? 10 A. I did say that. 11 Q. Yes. Thank you. 12 A. DNW was another. 13 Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very briefly. 14 briefly. 15 The reference here is to marine bundle 11, page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. 19 Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules to apply at that relevant time? 14 A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. 15 A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. 16 THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. 17 MR MOK: Let's take, for example, 26 first, Dr Armstrong. 18 There are a number of different columns there. 19 Do you agree that would be an appropriate set or rules to apply at that relevant time? 14 A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. 15 We go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: 16 The thickness of the side shell plating is to 27 Weit Mat is the length on the waterline. I think that 28 A. Now a to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: 29 With wait is the length on the waterline. I think that | | | | |
| 23 there was no requirement or no specific requirement concerning the thickness of plates. 23 cent of the length on the sorry, the length on the waterline at 96 per cent of the depth of the ship, 24 A. Correct. 24 waterline at 96 per cent of the depth of the ship, 25 A. Correct. 26 Page 114 1 Q. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Ought we not to establish this before we 2 one has to refer to rules, for example promulgated by one or the other of the classification societies? 4 A. Tm not sure 1 said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious 5 5 way to do it, yes. 6 6 Q. I think you did say this, that the Lloyd's Register is 5 7 one of the few or was one of the few at that time which 8 8 case, why not take the higher value, if it's going to be 9 9 proved in that way? 10 MR MOK: Because, Mr Chairman, my understanding is that it 11 Q. Yes. May 1 invite you now to look at those rules very 16 THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. 15 The reference here is to marine bundle 11, 16 page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference | | | | |
| 24 concerning the thickness of plates. 24 waterline at 96 per cent of the depth of the ship, 25 A. Correct. 25 measured to the rudder stock. Page 114 1 Q. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe one has to refer to rules, for example promulgated by 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Ought we not to establish this before we 2 measured to the rudder stock. 2 3 one or the other of the classification societies? 1 4 A. Tm not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious 5 5 way to do it, yes. 6 6 Q. I think you did say this, that the Lloyd's Register is 7 7 one of the few or was one of the few at that time which 8 8 had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small 7 9 craft? 10 A. I did say that. 7 11 Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very 10 MR MOK: Because, Mr Chairman, my understanding is that it 13 Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very 16 HE CHAIRMAN: Very well. 16 page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference a bit later but not immedi | | | | |
| 25 A. Correct. 25 measured to the rudder stock. Page 114 Page 114 Page 116 1 Q. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe one has to refer to rules, for example promulgated by one or the other of the classification societies? 1 THE CHAIRMAN: Ought we not to establish this before we embark upon this adventure, as to what is the correct 3 one or the other of the classification societies? 4 A. Tm not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious 5 way to do it, yes. 6 Q. I think you did say this, that the Lloyd's Register is one of the few or was one of the few at that time which had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small 7 THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Then it may not matter. In which may not matter. In which as as pr Armstrong says, between 26 and 28. So 12 A. DNV was another. 10 MR MOK: Because, Mr Chairman, my understanding is that it 11 13 Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very briefly. 14 MR MOK: Yes, at this moment. I think we can do that maybe a bit later but not immediately, Mr Chairman. 16 page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference 17 14 MR MOK: Let's take, for example, 26 first, Dr Armstrong. 18 or you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules 20 10 Neate an ampber of different columns there. 19 <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> | | | | |
| Page 114Page 1161Q. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe one has to refer to rules, for example promulgated by one or the other of the classification societies?1THE CHAIRMAN: Ought we not to establish this before we embark upon this adventure, as to what is the correct3one or the other of the classification societies?31THE CHAIRMAN: Ought we not to establish this before we embark upon this adventure, as to what is the correct4A. Irm not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious5way to do it, yes.35way to do it, yes.4A. I think Mr Mok's aim, without wishing to pre-judge you, is to suggest that in any case it's less than 5, whether6Q. I think you did say this, that the Lloyd's Register is ro one of the few or was one of the few at that time which had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small gcraft?4A. I think Mr Mok's use with any cone of the few or was one of the few at that time which had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small gcraft?7THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Then it may not matter. In which is, as Dr Armstrong says, between 26 and 28. So12A. DNV was another.10MR MOK: Because, Mr Chairman, my understanding is that it is, as Dr Armstrong says, between 26 and 28. So13Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very briefly.14MR MOK: Yes, at this moment. I think we can do that maybe a bit later but not immediately, Mr Chairman.16THE CHAIRMAN: Very well.17MR MOK: Let's take, for example, 26 first, Dr Armstrong.17it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classific | | - · · | | · · · |
| 1Q. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe one has to refer to rules, for example promulgated by one or the other of the classification societies?1THE CHAIRMAN: Ought we not to establish this before we embark upon this adventure, as to what is the correct basic starting point?4A. I'm not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious sway to do it, yes.1THE CHAIRMAN: Ought we not to establish this before we embark upon this adventure, as to what is the correct basic starting point?5A. I'm not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious sway to do it, yes.4A. I think Mr Mok's aim, without wishing to pre-judge you, is to suggest that in any case it's less than 5, whether we take 26 or 28, sir.6Q. I think you did say this, that the Lloyd's Register is rone of the few or was one of the few at that time which had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small ocaft?49craft?7THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Then it may not matter. In which case, why not take the higher value, if it's going to be proved in that way?10A. I did say that.10MR MOK: Because, Mr Chairman, my understanding is that it is, as Dr Armstrong says, between 26 and 28. So 1212A. DNV was another.11111214briefly.111115The reference here is to marine bundle 11, page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference to apply at that relevant time?1414Ne Nuels and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983.1915Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules 201620Li se | 25 | A. Correct. | 25 | measured to the rudder stock. |
| 2 one has to refer to rules, for example promulgated by one or the other of the classification societies? 4 A. I'm not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious way to do it, yes. 6 Q. I think you did say this, that the Lloyd's Register is one of the few or was one of the few at that time which had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small craft? 10 A. I did say that. 11 Q. Yes. Thank you. 12 A. DNV was another. 13 Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very briefly. 14 briefly. 15 The reference here is to marine bundle 11, page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification 18 of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. 19 Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules 20 to apply at that relevant time? 12 Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", 23 you will see: 24 "The thickness of the side shell plating is to 25 on the side shell plating is to 26 on the side shell plating is to 27 on the set and set of the classification 28 on the side shell plating is to 29 on you agree that would be an appropriate. 20 If the go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", 24 "The thickness of the side shell plating is to | | Page 114 | | Page 116 |
| 3 one or the other of the classification societies? 4 A. I'm not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious 5 way to do it, yes. 6 Q. I think you did say this, that the Lloyd's Register is 7 one of the few or was one of the few at that time which 8 had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small 9 craft? 10 A. I did say that. 11 Q. Yes. Thank you. 12 A. DNV was another. 13 Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very 14 briefly. 15 The reference here is to marine bundle 11, 16 page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference 17 it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification 18 of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. 19 Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules 10 A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. 12 Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: 24 "The thickness of the side shell plating is to 3 basic starting point? 4 A. I think Mr Mok's aim, without wishing to pre-judge you, is to suggest that in any case it's less than 5, whether 9 browed in that way? 10 A. I did say that. 11 Q. Yes. Thank you. 12 A. DNV was another. 13 MR MOK: Because, Mr Chairman, my understanding is that it 14 is, as Dr Armstrong says, between 26 and 28. So 12 THE CHAIRMAN: Is there any difficulty in establishing what 13 the actual figure is? 14 MR MOK: Let's take, for example, 26 first, Dr Armstrong. 15 The reference here is to fir the classification 16 Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. 19 Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules 14 A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. 15 A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. 16 The thickness of the side shell plating is to | 1 | Q. I think you also said that in those circumstances, maybe | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: Ought we not to establish this before we |
| A. I'm not sure I said that, Mr Mok, but it is an obvious way to do it, yes. Q. I think you did say this, that the Lloyd's Register is one of the few or was one of the few at that time which had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small craft? A. I did say that. Q. Yes. Thank you. A. DNV was another. Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very briefly. The reference here is to marine bundle 11, page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules to apply at that relevant time? Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", Was another. Yes. I'do. Very appropriate. Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", Yes. The thickness of the side shell plating is to A. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty You will see: Yes. The thickness of the side shell plating is to A. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty With what is the length on the waterline. I think that | 2 | | 2 | |
| 5 way to do it, yes. 6 Q. I think you did say this, that the Lloyd's Register is 7 one of the few or was one of the few at that time which 8 had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small 9 craft? 10 A. I did say that. 11 Q. Yes. Thank you. 2 A. DNV was another. 3 Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very 14 briefly. 15 The reference here is to marine bundle 11, 16 page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference 16 it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification 17 it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification 18 of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. 19 Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules 20 to apply at that relevant time? 21 A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. 22 Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", 23 you will see: 24 "The thickness of the side shell plating is to 5 State and State shell plating is to 6 State and State shell plating is to 7 State and State shell plating is to 7 State and State shell plating is to 8 State and State shell plating is to 8 State and State shell plating is to | 3 | | 3 | |
| G. I think you did say this, that the Lloyd's Register is one of the few or was one of the few at that time which had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small craft? A. I did say that. Q. Yes. Thank you. A. DNV was another. Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very briefly. The reference here is to marine bundle 11, age 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules to apply at that relevant time? Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: W. The thickness of the side shell plating is to G. We take 26 or 28, sir. THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Then it may not matter. In which a water ine length - or the square root of the water ine. I hole water ine length - or the square root of the water line. In those various columns. That's the formula. With what is the length on the waterline. I think that | 4 | | 4 | |
| 7 one of the few or was one of the few at that time which had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small oraft? 7 THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Then it may not matter. In which asse, why not take the higher value, if it's going to be proved in that way? 10 A. I did say that. 11 Q. Yes. Thank you. 12 A. DNV was another. 13 Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very briefly. 14 briefly. 15 The reference here is to marine bundle 11, 16 page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference 17 it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification 18 of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. 19 Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules 10 apply at that relevant time? 14 A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. 15 Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: 14 We waterline length or the square root of the waterline 21 A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. 15 Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: 16 The thickness of the side shell plating is to 17 Mexic Curve correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty 14 with what is the length on the waterline. I think that | 5 | | 5 | |
| had specific rules dealing with small vessels or small craft? A. I did say that. Q. Yes. Thank you. A. DNV was another. Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very briefly. The reference here is to marine bundle 11, page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules to apply at that relevant time? A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: "The thickness of the side shell plating is to 8 case, why not take the higher value, if it's going to be proved in that way? MR MOK: Because, Mr Chairman, my understanding is that it 11 is, as Dr Armstrong says, between 26 and 28. So 12 THE CHAIRMAN: Is there any difficulty in establishing what 13 the actual figure is? 14 MR MOK: Yes, at this moment. I think we can do that maybe a bit later but not immediately, Mr Chairman. 15 THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. 17 MR MOK: Let's take, for example, 26 first, Dr Armstrong. 18 There are a number of different columns there. 19 I believe the formula set out there is velocity over the 20 waterline length or the square root of the waterline 21 length is less or equal to the various numbers set out 22 in those various columns. That's the formula. 23 A. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty 24 with what is the length on the waterline. I think that | | | | |
| 9craft?9proved in that way?10A. I did say that.10MR MOK: Because, Mr Chairman, my understanding is that it11Q. Yes. Thank you.11is, as Dr Armstrong says, between 26 and 28. So12A. DNV was another.12THE CHAIRMAN: Is there any difficulty in establishing what13Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very13the actual figure is?14briefly.14MR MOK: Yes, at this moment. I think we can do that maybe15The reference here is to marine bundle 11,15a bit later but not immediately, Mr Chairman.16page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference16THE CHAIRMAN: Very well.17it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification17MR MOK: Let's take, for example, 26 first, Dr Armstrong.18of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983.18There are a number of different columns there.19Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules19I believe the formula set out there is velocity over the20to apply at that relevant time?20waterline length or the square root of the waterline21A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate.21length is less or equal to the various numbers set out22you will see:23A. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty24"The thickness of the side shell plating is to24with what is the length on the waterline. I think that | 7 | | 7 | • |
| 10 A. I did say that. 11 Q. Yes. Thank you. 12 A. DNV was another. 13 Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very briefly. 14 briefly. 15 The reference here is to marine bundle 11, 16 page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference 17 it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. 19 Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules 10 MR MOK: Because, Mr Chairman, my understanding is that it 11 is, as Dr Armstrong says, between 26 and 28. So 12 THE CHAIRMAN: Is there any difficulty in establishing what 13 the actual figure is? 14 MR MOK: Yes, at this moment. I think we can do that maybe 15 a bit later but not immediately, Mr Chairman. 16 THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. 17 MR MOK: Let's take, for example, 26 first, Dr Armstrong. 18 There are a number of different columns there. 19 I believe the formula set out there is velocity over the 20 waterline length or the square root of the waterline 21 length is less or equal to the various numbers set out 22 in those various columns. That's the formula. 23 you will see: 24 "The thickness of the side shell plating is to | | 1 0 | | |
| 11 Q. Yes. Thank you. 12 A. DNV was another. 13 Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very briefly. 14 briefly. 15 The reference here is to marine bundle 11, 16 page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference 17 it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification 18 of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. 19 Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules 10 to apply at that relevant time? 11 is, as Dr Armstrong says, between 26 and 28. So 12 THE CHAIRMAN: Is there any difficulty in establishing what 13 the actual figure is? 14 MR MOK: Yes, at this moment. I think we can do that maybe 15 a bit later but not immediately, Mr Chairman. 16 THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. 17 MR MOK: Let's take, for example, 26 first, Dr Armstrong. 18 There are a number of different columns there. 19 I believe the formula set out there is velocity over the 20 waterline length or the square root of the waterline 21 length is less or equal to the various numbers set out 22 in those various columns. That's the formula. 23 you will see: 24 "The thickness of the side shell plating is to | | | - | |
| A. DNV was another. Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very briefly. The reference here is to marine bundle 11, page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules to apply at that relevant time? A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: "The thickness of the side shell plating is to THE CHAIRMAN: Is there any difficulty in establishing what the actual figure is? MR MOK: Yes, at this moment. I think we can do that maybe a bit later but not immediately, Mr Chairman. THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. MR MOK: Let's take, for example, 26 first, Dr Armstrong. There are a number of different columns there. I believe the formula set out there is velocity over the waterline length or the square root of the waterline length is less or equal to the various numbers set out in those various columns. That's the formula. You will see: "The thickness of the side shell plating is to | | | | · • |
| Q. Yes. May I invite you now to look at those rules very briefly. The reference here is to marine bundle 11, page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules to apply at that relevant time? A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: "The thickness of the side shell plating is to" M. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty with what is the length on the waterline. I think that | | | | . |
| 14briefly.14MR MOK: Yes, at this moment. I think we can do that maybe15The reference here is to marine bundle 11,16page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference15a bit later but not immediately, Mr Chairman.16THE CHAIRMAN: Very well.17it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification16THE CHAIRMAN: Very well.18of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983.17MR MOK: Let's take, for example, 26 first, Dr Armstrong.19Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules18There are a number of different columns there.20to apply at that relevant time?19I believe the formula set out there is velocity over the21A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate.21length is less or equal to the various numbers set out22Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell",23A. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty24"The thickness of the side shell plating is to24with what is the length on the waterline. I think that | | | | |
| 15The reference here is to marine bundle 11, page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. 1915a bit later but not immediately, Mr Chairman.16THE CHAIRMAN: Very well.17MR MOK: Let's take, for example, 26 first, Dr Armstrong.18of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983.19Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules to apply at that relevant time?20that relevant time?21A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate.22Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see:23"The thickness of the side shell plating is to"24"The thickness of the side shell plating is to" | | | | - |
| page 3953-3. You will see at page 3953-1, the reference it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules to apply at that relevant time? A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: "The thickness of the side shell plating is to THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. MR MOK: Let's take, for example, 26 first, Dr Armstrong. There are a number of different columns there. I believe the formula set out there is velocity over the waterline length or the square root of the waterline length is less or equal to the various numbers set out in those various columns. That's the formula. A. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty with what is the length on the waterline. I think that | | • | | • |
| 17 it is to "Rules and Regulations for the Classification 18 of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. 19 Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules 20 to apply at that relevant time? 21 A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. 22 Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", 23 you will see: 24 "The thickness of the side shell plating is to 17 MR MOK: Let's take, for example, 26 first, Dr Armstrong. 18 There are a number of different columns there. 19 I believe the formula set out there is velocity over the 20 waterline length or the square root of the waterline 21 length is less or equal to the various numbers set out 22 in those various columns. That's the formula. 23 A. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty 24 with what is the length on the waterline. I think that | | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | | - |
| of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules to apply at that relevant time? A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: "The thickness of the side shell plating is to Is There are a number of different columns there. Ibelieve the formula set out there is velocity over the waterline length or the square root of the waterline length is less or equal to the various numbers set out in those various columns. That's the formula. A. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty with what is the length on the waterline. I think that | 16 | | | |
| Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules to apply at that relevant time? A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: "The thickness of the side shell plating is to I believe the formula set out there is velocity over the waterline length or the square root of the waterline length is less or equal to the various numbers set out in those various columns. That's the formula. A. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty with what is the length on the waterline. I think that | | it is to kules and kegulations for the Classification | | |
| to apply at that relevant time? A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: "The thickness of the side shell plating is to waterline length or the square root of the waterline length is less or equal to the various numbers set out in those various columns. That's the formula. A. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty with what is the length on the waterline. I think that | 17 | | | |
| A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: "The thickness of the side shell plating is to 21 length is less or equal to the various numbers set out in those various columns. That's the formula. A. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty with what is the length on the waterline. I think that | 17 18 | of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. | | I believe the formula set out there is velocity over the |
| Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: "The thickness of the side shell plating is to A. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty with what is the length on the waterline. I think that | 17 18 19 | of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules | 19 | - |
| 23you will see:23A. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty24"The thickness of the side shell plating is to24with what is the length on the waterline. I think that | 17 18 19 20 | of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules to apply at that relevant time? | 19 20 | waterline length or the square root of the waterline |
| 24 "The thickness of the side shell plating is to 24 with what is the length on the waterline. I think that | 17 18 19 20 21 | of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983.Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules to apply at that relevant time?A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate. | 19 20 21 | waterline length or the square root of the waterline length is less or equal to the various numbers set out |
| | 17 18 19 20 21 22 | of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983.Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules to apply at that relevant time?A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate.Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", | 19 20 21 22 | waterline length or the square root of the waterline length is less or equal to the various numbers set out in those various columns. That's the formula. |
| comply with the requirements of table 3.5.1 or 3.5.2." 25 would be worthwhile looking up. | 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | of Yachts and Small Craft". The date was May of 1983. Do you agree that would be an appropriate set of rules to apply at that relevant time?A. Yes, I do. Very appropriate.Q. If we go to page 3953-3, under the heading "Side shell", you will see: | 19 20 21 22 23 | waterline length or the square root of the waterline length is less or equal to the various numbers set out in those various columns. That's the formula.A. You're correct, Mr Mok. But now I have a difficulty |

| | Page 117 | | Page 119 |
|----------|--|-----------------|---|
| 1 | Q. That would be worthwhile looking up? | 1 | what approximately do you think would be the plate |
| 2 | A. I believe so. | 2 | thickness according to the workings indicated in these |
| 3 | Q. Would that appear in the Damage Stability Booklet? | 3 | rules and tables, or a range of it? Would it be, say, |
| 4 | A. No, Lloyd's would have their own definition, sir. | 4 | for example, less than 5 mm? |
| 5 | Q. I see. So we have to look at that definition rather | 5 | A. I apologise, but I think that would be too hard to just |
| 6 | than | 6 | guess. I think you need to |
| 7 | A. I'm sorry, I think that's essential, yes. | 7 | Q. That's fair enough. |
| 8 | Q. All right. Can you give us a range, though? If we look | 8 | A. I say that because it's somewhere close to 5. |
| 9 | at the Stability Booklet. Say, for example, page 322 of | 9 | Q. Sorry? |
| 10 | marine bundle 2. | 10 | A. I say that because it looks to me like it would be |
| 11 | A. Somewhere between 23 and 25.5. | 11 | somewhere close to 5, but I cannot say whether it is |
| 12 | THE CHAIRMAN: As being the waterline? | 12 | above or below 5 mm thickness. |
| 13 | A. As a range of waterline length, yes. | 13 | Q. Right. Okay. So let's say for example it is close to |
| 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: And how do you choose that range? | 14 | 5, or even 5. You would agree also that under the |
| 15 | A. I chose it, sir, because I believe the length on | 15 | Lloyd's Register, there is also allowance for tolerance. |
| 16 | waterline of 24.89 in accordance with the Stability Book | 16 | I think you said maybe it's 0.2 mm for 5? |
| 17 | is what you and I may regard as the real length on the | 17 | A. Indeed I did. |
| 18 | waterline, from the forward end to the after end. | 18 | Q. There is also reference to the rules at W&G bundle, |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 19 | tab 1, page 29. Can we have a quick look at that. Does |
| 20 | A. But I do not know where it is measured to in Lloyd's. | 20 | that table assist? |
| 21 | It is very possibly to the centreline of rudder stock. | 21 | A. Yes, table 8.1.1 indicates 0.2. |
| 22 | I'm assuming the rudder stock is about 0.75 metres | 22 | Q. 0.2, right. So if the calculation derived from the |
| 23 | forward of the transom, which would bring it down to 24. | 23 | Lloyd's Register table is going to be 5 or close to 5, |
| 24 | So I think it needs to be ascertained. | 24 | would you agree that the plate that is used or was used, |
| 25 | MR MOK: All right. Thank you very much. | 25 | if the plate was, say, 4.83, that would be within the |
| | Page 118 | | Page 120 |
| 1 | Perhaps for the matter of the calculation, we can | 1 | tolerance range under the Lloyd's Register Rules? |
| 2 | take this further once we've got the values. | 2 | A. Yes, I would agree to that. I thought we had already |
| 3 | THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. | 3 | agreed that 4.83 was satisfactory. |
| 4 | MR SHIEH: Mr Chairman, could I just pause here to raise | 4 | Q. Thank you. If that was satisfactory, is there anything |
| 5 | a housekeeping matter. I understand Mr Tang Wan-on, the | 5 | else that would indicate that the plating was |
| 6 | Hongkong Electric officer, next to testify, is on one | 6 | unsatisfactory in terms of thickness, of Lamma IV? |
| 7 | hour's notice on standby. | 7 | A. I think I've already expressed my opinion that it could |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 8 | have corroded to the sizes we have seen. But I felt |
| 9 | MR SHIEH: I raise it with my learned friend. If there is | 9 | that it was unlikely. But nevertheless, it's possible. |
| 10 | not any likelihood that he will finish in good time for | 10 | Q. I see. If I may summarise your view to see if I am |
| 11 | there to be any meaningful evidence of Mr Tang Wan-on, | 11 | correct. |
| 12 | then we'll simply not trouble Mr Tang to be constantly | 12 | If one applies the Lloyd's Rules and the 0.2 mm of |
| 13 | on the alert. | 13 | tolerance, then the thickness of 4.83 would be |
| 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: I follow. | 14 | satisfactory, subject to the corrosion point. Is that |
| 15 | Mr Mok, can you help us? | 15 | a fair summary of your view? A. Yes. |
| 16 17 | MR MOK: Yes, of course. I think I indicated to my learned friend that we are unlikely to be requiring Mr Tang this | 16 17 | A. Yes. Q. On tolerance, of course there are other rules and |
| 17 | afternoon. | 17 | different percentages to apply. If I may just invite |
| 10 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. | 18 | you to look at one of those rules that we do have in |
| 20 | MR SHIEH: I think Mr Grossman can let his instructing | 20 | evidence and ask for your comments. The ABS wastage |
| 20 | solicitors know. | 20 | rules, which have been supplied to us can we have |
| 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | $\frac{21}{22}$ | a look at them at W&G bundle, page 40-53. This table |
| 22 | MR GROSSMAN: Thank you. | 22 | indicates the various allowances under these rules, and |
| 24 | MR MOK: Dr Armstrong, would you be able to assist us, even | | we can see there are different allowances relating to |
| 25 | at this stage, looking at these rules and this table, | 25 | steel as opposed to aluminium. Generally, maybe the |
| 25 | at and stage, tooking at these fulles and this table, | 23 | such as opposed to arunninum. Generally, maybe the |

| | Page 121 | | Page 123 |
|---|---|--|---|
| $ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\end{array} $ | wastage, you would agree, for aluminium would be less than steel; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Here it indicates 20 per cent to be the allowable level in relation to conventional vessels of under 90 metres built to ABS class. Can you tell us, Dr Armstrong, would 20 per cent be generally accepted as a corrosion or wastage allowance for an aluminium vessel of that size? A. Mr Mok, you'd have to advise me on the background to this table, to what grade of aluminium is it referring to, and to what year was it produced. Q. But can you assist us, let's say in 1996 or 1995, in relation generally to aluminium wastage or corrosion, what would be the allowance for such a vessel? A. For aluminium, as it was in America, possibly as large as values quoted here. But for aluminium alloy, I would say 5083, considerably lesser values. Q. The concept of allowance, Dr Armstrong, is this, isn't it, that given that the ship in water may be subject to a certain degree of wear and tear, and that the idea is that you won't, for example, require a vessel to maintain the same kind of thickness as at the time when | 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. Let's say that a vessel such as Lamma IV had been subject to some wastage or corrosion over the years. What would one expect them to do? Let's say if there is a corrosion of, say, 0.2 mm, what does one expect the shipbuilder or the owner to do? A. I have some experience of vessels that have experienced localised corrosion. It's usually, as I said in one of my reports, owing to dissimilar metals, and in one case, I can recall, due to some chemical being spilt on the surface. In that case, there was local pitting and these sorts of issues are usually addressed by using some proprietary compound which is spread on, not unlike a paint, but it's a lot harder than a paint. It's a ceramic-based mix that goes on as a liquid and settles to a hard compound. However, none of those were what I would call general corrosion. It was not over a large surface. They were just local issues. I've never come across wastage over a large area on aluminium at all. Q. Well, let's say there was. Let's say there was a wastage, a general wastage of, say, 0.2 mm in relation to aluminium. Then what would one expect the ship owner to do? |
| 24 | it was built. Is that the concept? | 24 | I'm not qualified to answer. I don't know what they |
| 25 | A. For steel that is the case, sir, and Lloyd's typically | 25 | would do. |
| | Page 122 | | Page 124 |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | would add 0.4 of a millimetre for corrosion allowance. However, aluminium, as I said yesterday, certainly with DNV has no allowance whatsoever for corrosion, and in my experience ships don't corrode, and I showed an example of a vessel in which there was not even any paint, designed for a 30-year life, with no corrosion. Q. Dr Armstrong, I do understand your point on that. But at the moment, we're talking about the corrosion allowance that a vessel is allowed to deteriorate to without any requirement for, say, the hull to be revamped or rebuilt. A. Which is why I asked you, sir, about the origins of this table, because a lot of aluminium craft are built in order to be lightweight, and thereby gain either speed or reduced power because they are lightweight. And when trying to design a lightweight vessel, you don't want to have to build in a wastage allowance. So the class | 16 17 | Q. You don't know what they would do? A. It's not a circumstance I've come across before. Q. Right. Thank you. A. I know table 3 refers to "conventional vessels", and I'm sure if we look through this particular document in more detail, you would find that this was not at all 5083 but some much lesser grade of plating. Because 5083 is quite expensive. Q. Let me ask you one matter further in relation to this. 5083, as you said, is a very high grade of marine aluminium alloy. A very high grade. A. Yes. Q. In other words, it is of a much better quality than what you would call the conventional grade, which is less expensive A. Correct. Q and less high quality. |
| 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 | societies, for example, for high-speed craft do not have a wastage allowance in them because they know that aluminium does not corrode, of a certain grade. And I think we need to establish what grade this table refers to before I can comment about the wastage being realistic or not. I would maintain there is no aluminium wastage allowance in most classification society rules that were around at that time. | 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 | So if we look at the wastage as a question of safety for the vessel, in other words it should not go below a certain percentage so that the vessel becomes less safe than it ought to be, would it make sense to say that if a high grade of aluminium is being used, then the ship would not be compromised any more than a vessel of a lesser grade when the corrosion has occurred to the same degree? |

| 1 2 3 | Page 125 | | Fage 127 |
|--|--|--|--|
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. That's a rather tricky question. Could you just repeat that for me? Q. Of course. What I'm saying is that if a conventional vessel using a lesser grade of material is allowed to have a wastage allowance of, say, 20 per cent, compare that with a vessel with a higher grade of material and therefore harder and more enduring in nature. What I am suggesting is that where that vessel has a corrosion to the same degree, let's say 20 per cent, it would not perform any less or worse off than a vessel with a lesser grade of material? A. I think if it had a zero wastage, it must be better off over a number of years. Have I answered your question? Q. Well, a zero wastage is of course better off. But here we are comparing two vessels, one with a high grade, one with an ordinary grade of materials | | Page 127 have had any wastage. All of those vessels all had to be scrapped. So the classification society's approach in that state was: "Not satisfactory. Build it again." Q. Thank you. Now we're going into the 1995 Instructions, and those Instructions, if I may just go to them now, are in marine bundle 8, tab 2. The relevant one is at page 1820. I think your reference there is to point 3.2; right? A. Yes. Q. It says there: "In no case the thickness of any part of the shell and deck plating of any steel vessel is less than the minimum standard as stipulated in the following table. The tabulated figures for minimum thickness are based on frame spacing of 600 mm. The minimum thickness of hull plating for other frame spacing can be obtained by. |
| 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | with an ordinary grade of materials A. The higher grade of which has zero or close to zero wastage. Q. No. The question is, if we allow the vessel with the lower grade a corrosion percentage of, say, 20 per cent, and at the same time we allow a wastage allowance for the vessel with the higher grade what I am suggesting to you is that the performance of the higher-grade | 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | plating for other frame spacing can be obtained by direct proportion, but in no case the thickness of any part of hull plating is less than 3.5 mm" Then the table over the page sets out the various parameters and the minimum thickness corresponding to them. A. Yes. Q. I think you would agree, Dr Armstrong, that this table |
| 24 25 | vessel would be no worse off or no less than the vessel with a lower grade of material. | 24 25 | is intended to apply to steel vessels? A. It states that quite clearly, yes. |
| | Page 126 | | Page 128 |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. Okay. Q. That's the comparison. A. Performance in terms of wastage or I'm wondering how you measure performance. THE CHAIRMAN: Do you mean safety? MR MOK: Yes, so far as safety is concerned. A. Yes, I agree with you. I'm sorry, I was misinterpreting because the stronger material would be a lighter vessel, and therefore it would have better performance in terms of speed and power and so on. O. Pight | 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. Yes. And there is in fact no table, as we can see, for aluminium vessels? A. Correct. Q. From your understanding of the case, would it be because at that particular time that is, around 1996 aluminium vessels were not that popular as they are these days, so there would be fewer vessels built of that material in those days? Is that the impression you get? A. Less popular than steel vessels? O. There are fewer in terms of aluminium vessels being |
| 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 | Q. Right. A. I may be able to help you a little bit, Mr Mok, in that I've remembered that there were some problems with a variation of 5083 material that was incorrectly manufactured in the USA in the early 2000s, maybe 2001. It was actually material I think called 5383, which is a slight improvement on 5083, a slightly different chemical mix. There were some seven, maybe eight vessels built with that material, which ultimately proved itself subject to very high corrosion due to some incorrect procedures that were carried out. It was a strange sort of wastage which is called exfoliation, because the aluminium came off like leaves, hence the name "exfoliation". It was deemed to be unsatisfactory because the wastage was evident, whereas it should not | 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 | Q. There are fewer in terms of aluminium vessels being built in Hong Kong in that particular time. A. Relatively few vessels built in aluminium at that time, yes. In the rest of the world, 1996 was the heyday of the building of aluminium vessels. But still small in terms of how many steel vessels were being built. Q. Right. A. Of course, there were a lot of aluminium vessels operating in Hong Kong at that stage, built in aluminium, mainly hydrofoils and jetfoils and so on. Q. Right. So with that background, Dr Armstrong, would it be correct to say that in fact in this book, at least as we have seen, there are really no rules or intended rules concerning hull thickness to be applied to aluminium vessels? |

| | Page 129 | | Page 131 |
|----------------|---|--------------------------------------|---|
| 1 | A. That is the case, yes. | 1 | It's my assumption. |
| 2 | Q. So what you have tried to do to assist the Commission | 2 | MR MOK: Thank you. I think subject to any matters that we |
| 3 | is, assuming that the table also applied to aluminium | 3 | need to return to in relation to Lloyd's I'll think |
| 4 | vessels, what that value should have been in relation to | 4 | about it overnight whether or not we need to return to |
| 5 | a vessel with a stiffener spacing of 350 mm? | 5 | it those are my questions relating to the plate |
| 6 | A. Correct. | 6 | thickness. |
| 7 | Q. That's the exercise that we are assisted with? | 7 | May we now turn to the question of the seats. |
| 8 | A. Yes. | 8 | The first matter that I would like to refer to is |
| 9 | Q. But that exercise would only be valid on the assumption | | your calculation at expert bundle page 956-13. I think |
| 10 | that those rules should also be applied to aluminium | 10 | we looked at that this morning. |
| 11 | vessels, albeit with some sort of conversion which is | 11 | A. It was mentioned this morning, yes. |
| 12 | not stated; right? | 12 | Q. May I just quickly summarise what you are saying there, |
| 13 | A. Correct, yes. | 13 | to see if I'm correct. What you are doing there is to |
| 14 | Q. Let's now come to the other assumption, which is not | 14 | equate the impact of the collision in terms of the |
| 15 | apparent from these rules; that is, that you could do | 15 | impact on the seat foundation of the vessel, with |
| 16 | the conversion exercise as you have done and see what | 16 | a normal load when Lamma IV was being operated in its |
| 17 | the result should be. | 17 | normal course of service. |
| 18 | Assuming that we have a thickness or a ship which | 18 | A. Not quite the words I would have used, Mr Mok. I was |
| 19 | has been approved for 5 mm, such as Lamma IV, at the | 19 | trying to equate the acceleration experienced during the collision with the accelerations that would be |
| 20 | time when it was approved, assuming that all your | 20 | |
| 21 | calculation is correct, then the plans could have been | 21 22 | experienced in service in a sea state, with |
| 22 23 | approved, right, even under this particular rule? That | 22 | a 1.2-metre-high beam sea. Q. Acceleration? |
| 23 24 | is, using your formula A. Yes. | 23 | A. Acceleration. |
| 24 25 | Q and converting it to aluminium. It would have been | 24 | Q. How would such acceleration have an impact on the seat |
| 23 | Page 130 | 25 | Page 132 |
| 1 | approved, even under this rule? | 1 | foundation? |
| 2 | A. I believe so, yes. | $\begin{vmatrix} 1\\2 \end{vmatrix}$ | A. Well, an acceleration can be equated to a load. In fact |
| 3 | Q. The only thing that occurred in this particular case is | 3 | under DNV Rules, for example, for aluminium craft, the |
| 4 | that after it had been approved, and when the aluminium | 4 | boat is designed to an acceleration, not to a loading. |
| 5 | was actually delivered, it had an under-thickness so | 5 | It's designed to an acceleration. |
| 6 | that it was not 5, but 4.83. And as you said, it could | 6 | Q. Right. So the reasoning here is that the acceleration |
| 7 | be expected because that is the difficulty with | 7 | or the impact from the acceleration at the time of the |
| 8 | aluminium manufacturing in general. | 8 | collision would be no more than the impact of |
| 9 | Now, in those circumstances, would it not be right | 9 | a collision where Lamma IV was being operated at the |
| 10 | that if Mardep were to apply the tolerance rule and | 10 | conditions that you set out here, at 11 knots, at |
| 11 | accepted that, that would be perfectly within anyone's | 11 | 1.2-metre-high beam sea, which as I understand it is the |
| 12 | understanding of these rules? | 12 | normal operation environment for Lamma IV. |
| 13 | A. I thought we had already discussed that and accepted it. | 13 | A. I don't know if that is normal or not, Mr Mok. It was |
| 14 | Q. Thank you. So even if the 1995 Rules were to apply, | 14 | an example derived from the 0.24 G. |
| 15 | would you agree that there would be no compliance | 15 | Q. Right. |
| 16 | non-compliance at the time when the ship was being | 16 | A. But I thought it was realistic. If the Lamma IV was to |
| 17 | built? | 17 | go close to the wash of a big vessel, for example, it |
| 18 | A. Yes, I would. | 18 | may be 1.2 metres high. |
| 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's on the basis that it was being built | | Q. As high as that? |
| 20 | with 4.83 mm plating? | 20 | A. Possible. |
| 21 | A. That's on the basis that I calculated 5.22 in my | 21 | Q. So that would be the condition where Lamma IV, |
| 22 | calculation, and 0.2 of a per cent for under-rolling | 22 | travelling at a speed of 11 knots in Hong Kong waters, |
| | brings you down to approximately 5.0, and then some | 23 | but maybe near to a bigger vessel which may have created |
| 23 | | | |
| 23 24 25 | negotiation with the certification authority would allow 0.1-odd of a millimetre. | 24 25 | a wave which affects the vessel; that's the condition we're talking about? |

| | Page 133 | | Page 135 |
|--|--|---|---|
| 1 | A. Yes. Can I stress that I used the words "averaged | 1 | I mean? |
| 2 | 0.24 G". | 2 | A. No. |
| 3 | Q. Yes. 0.24 G. And the point that you make there is that | 3 | Q. That question is posed at the same time as the time of |
| 4 | 0.24 G is insufficient to have any significant impact on | 4 | collision. So in the same way that a collision would |
| 5 | the seat foundation. Is that the point being made | 5 | not cause that effect, what I am suggesting is that |
| 6 | there? | 6 | an ocean-going vessel creating a wave of 1.2 metres high |
| 7 | A. Yes. | 7 | at that point in time would also not create that effect. |
| 8 | Q. Right. | 8 | Do you understand what I mean? |
| 9 10 | A. I was trying to make the point that I did not think the collision weakened the seat foundations any more than | 9 10 | A. I agree with you. If it had gone past many vessels many times, the answer would have been different. |
| 10 | they were weakened by operation in a 1.2-metre-high beam | 11 | Q. I know. |
| 12 | sea. | 12 | A. Okay. |
| 13 | Q. Right. Thank you. That force of 0.24 G, according to | 13 | Q. But as you said, we're talking about one point in time |
| 14 | you here, is not sufficient even to significantly affect | 14 | only. |
| 15 | seat the seat foundation, let alone detaching the seats | 15 | So does it follow that the seating, whatever defect |
| 16 | from the floor. Would that be a fair way of putting it? | 16 | it may have, was adequate at that point in time to |
| 17 | A. No, I can't agree, Mr Mok, because one has to put repeat | 17 | withstand, say, a wave coming at it of 1.2 metres, |
| 18 | events into this and think about fatigue and continuous | 18 | created by a nearby ocean-going vessel? |
| 19 | operation like that. Whereas the accident was a one-off | 19 | A. Yes, I believe so. |
| 20 | event, and I was trying to comment I think on a question | 20 | Q. Also, I think in the body of your report, there are |
| 21 | from Mr Grossman about whether the foundations had been | | indications which are also consistent with that. May |
| 22 | weakened by the single event, the collision. I think | 22 | I ask you, please, to look at paragraph 48 of your first |
| 23 | 0.24 G is not something you'd want to be happening all | 23 | report, page 419. You say in the last four lines of |
| 24 | the time, for the seats to stay attached. | 24 25 | paragraph 48: |
| 25 | Q. No, I understand that. But we are taking Lamma IV at | 25 | "It was only in the abnormal condition where the |
| | Page 134 | | Page 136 |
| 1 | the condition that it was in at the time of the | 1 | vessel had excessive stern trim and the weight of the |
| 2 | collision, are we not? | 2 | seated person generated an abnormal tipping force that |
| 3 4 | A. Yes. | 3 | |
| | | 1 | the foundations finally failed." |
| | Q. So whatever wear and tear in relation to the seat | 4 | Do you see that? |
| 5 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, | 5 | Do you see that? A. Yes. I carefully chose those words. |
| 6 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations? | 5 6 | Do you see that? A. Yes. I carefully chose those words. Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal |
| 6 7 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations? A. Yes. | 5 6 7 | Do you see that?A. Yes. I carefully chose those words.Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would |
| 6 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations? | 5 6 | Do you see that?A. Yes. I carefully chose those words.Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would not occur the seats would not have the effect of them |
| 6 7 8 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations?A. Yes.Q. So your point is, with the condition of the vessel at | 5 6 7 8 | Do you see that?A. Yes. I carefully chose those words.Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations?A. Yes.Q. So your point is, with the condition of the vessel at that time, 0.24 G would be insufficient to significantly | 5 6 7 8 9 | Do you see that?A. Yes. I carefully chose those words.Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would not occur the seats would not have the effect of them being detached and the foundation would not have the |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations?A. Yes.Q. So your point is, with the condition of the vessel at that time, 0.24 G would be insufficient to significantly affect the seat foundation, let alone to detach the seats from the floor. Would that be a correct statement? | 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Do you see that? A. Yes. I carefully chose those words. Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would not occur the seats would not have the effect of them being detached and the foundation would not have the effect of failing, as you describe in this sentence? In the normal condition, not the one that you are describing in this sentence. |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations?A. Yes.Q. So your point is, with the condition of the vessel at that time, 0.24 G would be insufficient to significantly affect the seat foundation, let alone to detach the seats from the floor. Would that be a correct statement?A. Yes. I think this is the same point I was trying to | 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Do you see that? A. Yes. I carefully chose those words. Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would not occur the seats would not have the effect of them being detached and the foundation would not have the effect of failing, as you describe in this sentence? In the normal condition, not the one that you are describing in this sentence. A. When considering one-off events, yes. |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations?A. Yes.Q. So your point is, with the condition of the vessel at that time, 0.24 G would be insufficient to significantly affect the seat foundation, let alone to detach the seats from the floor. Would that be a correct statement?A. Yes. I think this is the same point I was trying to make: the collision could not have done it. | 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Do you see that? A. Yes. I carefully chose those words. Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would not occur the seats would not have the effect of them being detached and the foundation would not have the effect of failing, as you describe in this sentence? In the normal condition, not the one that you are describing in this sentence. A. When considering one-off events, yes. Q. There is also another indication in paragraph 78, |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations?A. Yes.Q. So your point is, with the condition of the vessel at that time, 0.24 G would be insufficient to significantly affect the seat foundation, let alone to detach the seats from the floor. Would that be a correct statement?A. Yes. I think this is the same point I was trying to make: the collision could not have done it.Q. So by the same token, with 0.24 G, if instead of being | 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Do you see that? A. Yes. I carefully chose those words. Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would not occur the seats would not have the effect of them being detached and the foundation would not have the effect of failing, as you describe in this sentence? In the normal condition, not the one that you are describing in this sentence. A. When considering one-off events, yes. Q. There is also another indication in paragraph 78, I believe. You say in paragraph: |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations? A. Yes. Q. So your point is, with the condition of the vessel at that time, 0.24 G would be insufficient to significantly affect the seat foundation, let alone to detach the seats from the floor. Would that be a correct statement? A. Yes. I think this is the same point I was trying to make: the collision could not have done it. Q. So by the same token, with 0.24 G, if instead of being created by the collision, let's say it was created by | 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Do you see that? A. Yes. I carefully chose those words. Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would not occur the seats would not have the effect of them being detached and the foundation would not have the effect of failing, as you describe in this sentence? In the normal condition, not the one that you are describing in this sentence. A. When considering one-off events, yes. Q. There is also another indication in paragraph 78, I believe. You say in paragraph: |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations? A. Yes. Q. So your point is, with the condition of the vessel at that time, 0.24 G would be insufficient to significantly affect the seat foundation, let alone to detach the seats from the floor. Would that be a correct statement? A. Yes. I think this is the same point I was trying to make: the collision could not have done it. Q. So by the same token, with 0.24 G, if instead of being created by the collision, let's say it was created by a vessel, a large ocean-going vessel creating a wave of | 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Do you see that? A. Yes. I carefully chose those words. Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would not occur the seats would not have the effect of them being detached and the foundation would not have the effect of failing, as you describe in this sentence? In the normal condition, not the one that you are describing in this sentence. A. When considering one-off events, yes. Q. There is also another indication in paragraph 78, I believe. You say in paragraph: "The passenger seats on Lamma IV collapsed because they were insufficiently attached to the plastic deck to |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations? A. Yes. Q. So your point is, with the condition of the vessel at that time, 0.24 G would be insufficient to significantly affect the seat foundation, let alone to detach the seats from the floor. Would that be a correct statement? A. Yes. I think this is the same point I was trying to make: the collision could not have done it. Q. So by the same token, with 0.24 G, if instead of being created by the collision, let's say it was created by a vessel, a large ocean-going vessel creating a wave of 1.2 metres nearby, that force, again because it was | 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Do you see that? A. Yes. I carefully chose those words. Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would not occur the seats would not have the effect of them being detached and the foundation would not have the effect of failing, as you describe in this sentence? In the normal condition, not the one that you are describing in this sentence. A. When considering one-off events, yes. Q. There is also another indication in paragraph 78, I believe. You say in paragraph: "The passenger seats on Lamma IV collapsed because they were insufficiently attached to the plastic deck to withstand the abnormal load, being only screwed to the |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations? A. Yes. Q. So your point is, with the condition of the vessel at that time, 0.24 G would be insufficient to significantly affect the seat foundation, let alone to detach the seats from the floor. Would that be a correct statement? A. Yes. I think this is the same point I was trying to make: the collision could not have done it. Q. So by the same token, with 0.24 G, if instead of being created by the collision, let's say it was created by a vessel, a large ocean-going vessel creating a wave of 1.2 metres nearby, that force, again because it was 0.24 G, would be insufficient to affect significantly | 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Do you see that? A. Yes. I carefully chose those words. Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would not occur the seats would not have the effect of them being detached and the foundation would not have the effect of failing, as you describe in this sentence? In the normal condition, not the one that you are describing in this sentence. A. When considering one-off events, yes. Q. There is also another indication in paragraph 78, I believe. You say in paragraph: "The passenger seats on Lamma IV collapsed because they were insufficiently attached to the plastic deck to withstand the abnormal load, being only screwed to the deck structure without apparent consideration of the |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations? A. Yes. Q. So your point is, with the condition of the vessel at that time, 0.24 G would be insufficient to significantly affect the seat foundation, let alone to detach the seats from the floor. Would that be a correct statement? A. Yes. I think this is the same point I was trying to make: the collision could not have done it. Q. So by the same token, with 0.24 G, if instead of being created by the collision, let's say it was created by a vessel, a large ocean-going vessel creating a wave of 1.2 metres nearby, that force, again because it was 0.24 G, would be insufficient to affect significantly the seat foundation, let alone to detach any seats from | 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Do you see that? A. Yes. I carefully chose those words. Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would not occur the seats would not have the effect of them being detached and the foundation would not have the effect of failing, as you describe in this sentence? In the normal condition, not the one that you are describing in this sentence. A. When considering one-off events, yes. Q. There is also another indication in paragraph 78, I believe. You say in paragraph: "The passenger seats on Lamma IV collapsed because they were insufficiently attached to the plastic deck to withstand the abnormal load, being only screwed to the deck structure without apparent consideration of the make-up of the internal structure of the deck." |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations? A. Yes. Q. So your point is, with the condition of the vessel at that time, 0.24 G would be insufficient to significantly affect the seat foundation, let alone to detach the seats from the floor. Would that be a correct statement? A. Yes. I think this is the same point I was trying to make: the collision could not have done it. Q. So by the same token, with 0.24 G, if instead of being created by the collision, let's say it was created by a vessel, a large ocean-going vessel creating a wave of 1.2 metres nearby, that force, again because it was 0.24 G, would be insufficient to affect significantly the seat foundation, let alone to detach any seats from the floor? | 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Do you see that? A. Yes. I carefully chose those words. Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would not occur the seats would not have the effect of them being detached and the foundation would not have the effect of failing, as you describe in this sentence? In the normal condition, not the one that you are describing in this sentence. A. When considering one-off events, yes. Q. There is also another indication in paragraph 78, I believe. You say in paragraph: "The passenger seats on Lamma IV collapsed because they were insufficiently attached to the plastic deck to withstand the abnormal load, being only screwed to the deck structure without apparent consideration of the make-up of the internal structure of the deck." Do you see that? |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations? A. Yes. Q. So your point is, with the condition of the vessel at that time, 0.24 G would be insufficient to significantly affect the seat foundation, let alone to detach the seats from the floor. Would that be a correct statement? A. Yes. I think this is the same point I was trying to make: the collision could not have done it. Q. So by the same token, with 0.24 G, if instead of being created by the collision, let's say it was created by a vessel, a large ocean-going vessel creating a wave of 1.2 metres nearby, that force, again because it was 0.24 G, would be insufficient to affect significantly the seat foundation, let alone to detach any seats from | 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Do you see that? A. Yes. I carefully chose those words. Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would not occur the seats would not have the effect of them being detached and the foundation would not have the effect of failing, as you describe in this sentence? In the normal condition, not the one that you are describing in this sentence. A. When considering one-off events, yes. Q. There is also another indication in paragraph 78, I believe. You say in paragraph: "The passenger seats on Lamma IV collapsed because they were insufficiently attached to the plastic deck to withstand the abnormal load, being only screwed to the deck structure without apparent consideration of the make-up of the internal structure of the deck." |
| 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | foundation, it would have occurred by that time, right, as a result of the years of operations? A. Yes. Q. So your point is, with the condition of the vessel at that time, 0.24 G would be insufficient to significantly affect the seat foundation, let alone to detach the seats from the floor. Would that be a correct statement? A. Yes. I think this is the same point I was trying to make: the collision could not have done it. Q. So by the same token, with 0.24 G, if instead of being created by the collision, let's say it was created by a vessel, a large ocean-going vessel creating a wave of 1.2 metres nearby, that force, again because it was 0.24 G, would be insufficient to affect significantly the seat foundation, let alone to detach any seats from the floor? A. Unless it was a repeat event. But one-off, I agree. | 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Do you see that? A. Yes. I carefully chose those words. Q. Yes. So it goes to support the point that in its normal condition that is, where the description here would not occur the seats would not have the effect of them being detached and the foundation would not have the effect of failing, as you describe in this sentence? In the normal condition, not the one that you are describing in this sentence. A. When considering one-off events, yes. Q. There is also another indication in paragraph 78, I believe. You say in paragraph: "The passenger seats on Lamma IV collapsed because they were insufficiently attached to the plastic deck to withstand the abnormal load, being only screwed to the deck structure without apparent consideration of the make-up of the internal structure of the deck." Do you see that? A. Yes. |

| | Page 137 | | Page 139 |
|----------|--|----------|---|
| 1 | or abnormal event? | 1 | Q. Let's leave that question aside for the time being. Can |
| 2 | A. Yes. | 2 | you assist us in understanding what is the rationale for |
| 3 | Q. Would you agree that it does not imply from that that | 3 | prescribing such a requirement in relation to high-speed |
| 4 | where there is a normal load, in normal circumstances, | 4 | craft? What is the thinking behind it? I think you can |
| 5 | including the circumstance where you have an ocean-going | 5 | assist us because you were the |
| 6 | vessel travelling fairly near, it doesn't imply that the | 6 | A. This particular clause came about, Mr Mok, because of |
| 7 | seats are inadequately being attached during those | 7 | a specific accident to a vessel called the Seacat in |
| 8 | normal conditions? | 8 | Norway in 1989, give or take 12 months I'm not |
| 9 | A. It does not imply that, no. | 9 | sure where a small 30-metre catamaran turned to port |
| 10 | Q. Right. So when we talk about adequacy or inadequacy, do | 10 | in the dark in order to enter a fjord and missed the |
| 11 | you agree that one has to first of all pose the question | 11 | fjord entrance and hit the cliff, a vertical wall. |
| 12 | "adequate for what purpose"? | 12 | Unfortunately the vessel was travelling at 33 knots and |
| 13 | A. Very important, yes. | 13 | therefore the craft stopped, but unfortunately the |
| 14 | Q. We see in relation to the new code of conduct governing | 14 | people inside continued at 33 knots with some awful |
| 15 | high-speed vessel, for example, there are additional | 15 | injuries. One of the problems was that everybody ended |
| 16 | requirements which may cater for even abnormal events. | 16 | up on the forward bulkhead, and all the seats as well, |
| 17 | Can we take a look at that. | 17 | in rather the opposite manner to happened unfortunately |
| 18 | I believe it's in bundle 11, the code of conduct | 18 | to Lamma IV. |
| 19 | the code of practice. I keep saying "code of conduct". | 19 | It was then decided that high-speed craft doing |
| 20 | Page 3527. I think its paragraph 4.3, and this applies | 20 | these sorts of speeds needed to have some better |
| 21 | to high-speed craft: | 21 | protection, and one of the outcomes was in chapter 4 to |
| 22 | "Seats and their attachments, and the structure in | 22 | specify where the collision bulkheads should be, and how |
| 23 | the proximity of the seats, should be of a form and | 23 | to design for what was colloquially called a crumple |
| 24 | design, and so arranged, such as to minimise the | 24 | zone. This was some part of the aluminium structure at |
| 25 | possibility of injury and to avoid trapping of the | 25 | the bow that could deform, and whilst it deformed, |
| | Page 138 | | Page 140 |
| 1 | passengers after the assumed damage in the collision | 1 | slowed the boat down sufficiently that people could |
| 2 | design condition. Dangerous projections and hard edges | 2 | survive it. |
| 3 | should be eliminated or padded." | 3 | It then also regulated seat design, and that was |
| 4 | Do you see that? | 4 | discussed over a period of years because at that stage, |
| 5 | A. I do. That's very similar to chapter 4 of the | 5 | there were no known seats that could comply with what |
| 6 | high-speed craft code of IMO. | 6 | IMO needed, and there was no known testing mechanism |
| 7 | Q. I think you can assist us here. That obviously is | 7 | either. |
| 8 | a very specifical requirement because it draws attention | 8 | That was finally agreed and inserted into the |
| 9 | to the assumed damage in collision design condition. | 9 | high-speed craft code. So it was specifically aimed at |
| 10 | A. Yes. | 10 | small craft running into a vertical cliff which would |
| 11 | Q. Is that, in your experience and understanding, a unique | 11 | cause almost instantaneous stoppage. |
| 12 | requirement for high-speed craft? Or do you see also | 12 | Q. Right. So as a result of that particular accident, |
| 13 | that sort of wording being applied to, say, a small | 13 | eventually there were discussions that finally gave rise |
| 14 | craft which is not a high-speed craft? | 14 | to this particular form of drafting? |
| 15 | A. It was specific wording put together for the high-speed | 15 | A. Very similar to this. High-speed craft code, chapter 4. |
| 16 | craft code, and I have to admit I was involved in | 16 | Q. Can you assist us. Let's assume that the upper deck of |
| 17 | writing it. It has been adopted by some other | 17 | Lamma IV were the upper deck of a high-speed craft, with |
| 18 | authorities for certain types of vessel. I'm aware that | 18 | a fibreglass flooring and with the sort of embedded foam |
| 19 20 | it's just been written into part of the Australian | 19 | of the type that you describe in your evidence. |
| 20 21 | regulations. I don't believe that it would apply to | 20 21 | Assuming that to be a high-speed craft, what kind of secting arrangement should be put in place in order to |
| 21 22 | most conventional ferries, because the problem here is collision at high speed. That's not usually the case of | 21 | seating arrangement should be put in place in order to comply with this particular rule? |
| 22 | most ferries. I think we'd need to define "high speed" | 22 | A. The normal way to do that would be to fit a track along |
| 23 24 | though. I'm not sure if Sea Smooth was classed as | 23 | the deck. This is a track that's specifically designed |
| 24 | a high-speed vessel or not. | 24 | by the seat manufacturers. The track, of course, has to |
| | a mgn bpood robbel of not. | 25 | e, the seat manufacturers. The track, of course, has to |

| | Page 141 | | Page 143 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | be sufficiently and rigidly attached to the deck. And | 1 | Mr Chairman. |
| 2 | then to fit the seats to that track. I believe | 2 | This photograph to me indicates only 20 mm |
| 3 | a similar arrangement was indeed fitted to Sea Smooth, | 3 | thickness, when I scale it carefully. And my own notes |
| 4 | which I noticed during my inspection. | 4 | suggest 25. I'm a little unsure. |
| 5 | Q. How would the tracks be fitted into the fibreglass | 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: Obviously the vessel is still there. It can |
| 6 | floor? What would be the safe way, in order to comply | 6 | be done again. |
| 7 | with this particular requirement? | 7 | But I think, Mr Shieh, we must have that. |
| 8 | A. The high-speed craft code actually has requirements for | 8 | MR SHIEH: Yes. We can ask Lo & Lo to make enquiries with |
| 9 | seats and the loads they're required to take, which | 9 | the police and Mardep and make sure somebody does it. |
| 10 | don't follow through here, I appreciate. I'm not | 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. |
| 11 | qualified to be exactly specific how that could be done, | 11 | MR SHIEH: It may or may not require Dr Armstrong to be |
| 12 | because I've never seen it myself in detail on | 12 | physically |
| 13 | a fibreglass high-speed craft. | 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: No, it doesn't have to be Dr Armstrong, but |
| 14 | Fibreglass is a somewhat unusual material for | 14 | it's the information we require. |
| 15 | a high-speed craft because of the fire regulations. | 15 | I interrupted you, Mr Mok. |
| 16 | It's not very common. It's difficult to meet the | 16 | MR MOK: That's quite all right. |
| 17 | requirements, because of fire and smoke and toxicity. | 17 | Dr Armstrong, with a material of that kind, let's |
| 18 | So there aren't that many of them. But I would suggest | 18 | say you put bolts through that particular material. |
| 19 | certainly that through-bolting in some way would be | 19 | Because of the soft nature, wouldn't there be some |
| 20 | essential. | 20 | giving along the bolt, because, given some pressure, |
| 21 | Q. Right. Let's look at through-bolting as one | 21 | whether horizontal or any other way, it may eventually |
| 22 | possibility. I think you explained to us that the | 22 | make the foam even more malleable? I don't know whether |
| 23 | material inside the floor, the foam part which is the | 23 | I'm making myself clear. |
| 24 | thicker part of the flooring, it's very soft? | 24 | A. You are. |
| 25 | A. Yes, sir. | 25 | Q. But the difficulty of using a bolt through that kind of |
| | Page 142 | | Page 144 |
| 1 | Q. And it could crumble like toast, I think someone | 1 | material, would that cause difficulty? |
| 2 | THE CHAIRMAN: That was Dr Armstrong's illustration: it had | 2 | A. The fault for confusion is not yours, it's probably |
| 3 | the strength of toast. | 3 | mine, Mr Mok, in that I have tried to simplify matters |
| 4 | A. Yes. | 4 | by saying "a bolt", but in reality it's more complex |
| 5 | THE CHAIRMAN: Whilst we're on the question of foam, do we | 5 | because you'd want to put a sleeve through there in |
| 6 | have an answer as to what the thickness on Lamma IV was? | 6 | order to provide some compression load for the bolt to |
| 7 | A. I've had difficulty finding my particular notes, | 7 | pull against. So it is not simply a question of |
| 8 | Mr Chairman. But could I, in lieu of doing that, refer | 8 | drilling a hole and putting a bolt through. |
| 9 | you to a photograph which I think may assist. | 9 | Q. Right. Because I got the impression that that's what |
| 10 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's the photograph with the tape measure | 10 | you may be doing. |
| 11 | in front of it? | 11 | A. I apologise. No, you would have to put an insert in |
| 12 | A. Yes, sir. | 12 | there and probably bed that in with some resin compound |
| 13 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. | 13 | as well to make a clean say, aluminium, maybe steel |
| 14 | A. It can be seen I think in expert bundle 2, the London | 14 | insert, tube, through which the bolt could pass, and |
| 15 | Offshore Company witness statement on page 975. | 15 | then a washer and nut underneath. |
| 16 | I am very sure this is the same hole, Mr Chairman. | 16 | Q. Right. |
| 17 | I know of no other holes in the deck that were circular. | 17 | A. In case of obstruction underneath due to structure, one |
| 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you for that. But nevertheless | 18 | could fit an insert into the foam locally, perhaps with |
| 19 | I think, whether it's done by you, Dr Armstrong, or | 19 | some hard wood, perhaps a metal type of insert. |
| 20 | anyone else, we ought to have evidence of an expect | 20 | Q. Right. Earlier on you mentioned some stiffener problems |
| 21 | measurement of the foam that was actually used on | 21 | because it may depend on where you have those bolts. |
| 22 | Lamma IV's upper deck. | 22 | Would that cause any difficulty for this particular |
| 23 | A. I did send an email to Lo & Lo at some stage about this | 23 | method, the stiffeners? |
| 24 | very issue, and I quoted some details in it. But | 24 | A. I'm suggesting something locally could be done in that |
| 25 | I would strongly recommend it be checked again, | 25 | case to put an insert in, instead of the foam. |

Q. If one were to adopt that particular --

A. However, Mr Mok, with track, of course one doesn't have 2

| 2 | A. However, Mr Mok, with track, of course one doesn't have | | Lamma IV? That rule that we are discussing is not there |
|--|---|--|---|
| 3 | to put the track bolt-holding-down system exactly where | 3 | to address that situation, right, but to address the |
| 4 | you want the seats. Track can be put and fastened down | 4 | situation of |
| 5 | clear of stiffeners, with bolts in between, for example, | 5 | A. Well, it is, but I think it would more than adequately |
| 6 | and then the seats can be positioned anywhere you | 6 | address the situation that Lamma IV found itself in. |
| 7 | require on that track, such as was done with Sea Smooth. | 7 | Q. I think you've already indicated this, but let's be |
| 8 | Q. So here we are talking about perhaps two different | 8 | clear. You have not found these particular rules to be |
| 9 | levels of security, the first one being using bolts on | 9 | applied to crafts other than high-speed craft, or very |
| 10 | the individual chairs without the track; that's one way? | 10 | rarely would it be applied? |
| | A. (Witness nods). | | • |
| 11 | | 11 | A. I have no experience of high-speed craft built out of |
| 12 | Q. The other way is to put a track in, as on the Sea Smooth | 12 | a composite material. There are some built in Norway, |
| 13 | and other high-speed craft, using that method and then | 13 | out of carbon fibre, but I do not know how they address |
| 14 | put the seat on top of the track? | 14 | this issue. |
| 15 | A. Yes. | 15 | Q. Maybe I'll put it in another way. I think this may go |
| 16 | Q. These are two variations? | 16 | into the second part of the Inquiry a little bit, but |
| 17 | A. Yes. | 17 | it's relevant here. As an expert in this area, would |
| 18 | Q. With either of these variations, it would seem that this | 18 | you advise that this kind of set-up, this kind of |
| 19 | would be quite a major operation in terms of the | 19 | arrangement or this kind of wording be applied also to |
| 20 | construction, as opposed to, say, the sort of | 20 | vessels other than high-speed craft in Hong Kong? |
| 21 | self-tapping screws that are being used in this case. | 21 | A. I think that needs some further consideration, Mr Mok. |
| 22 | It's a much more major kind of construction? | 22 | It's certainly worthy of consideration I think under |
| 23 | A. Yes. | 23 | part 2 or something like that. |
| 24 | Q. So in your view, if one were to do that, with or without | 24 | Q. We don't know whether and when your assistance is |
| 25 | the track, that may be sufficient to satisfy the | 25 | required on that, but on that, can you help us with just |
| | | 25 | |
| | Page 146 | | Page 148 |
| 1 | requirement in paragraph 4.3? | 1 | one point further. What are some of the factors you may |
| 2 | A. 4.3 of which document? | 2 | take into account in deciding whether or not this |
| | | | |
| 3 | Q. Of the code of practice. Have you got that? Page 3527. | 3 | • |
| 3 | Q. Of the code of practice. Have you got that? Page 3527.A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the | 3 4 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? |
| 4 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the | | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? |
| 4 5 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. | 4 5 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the |
| 4 5 6 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those.THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what | 4 5 6 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV?A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and |
| 4 5 6 7 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those.THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? | 4 5 6 7 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV?A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of |
| 4 5 6 7 8 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those.THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for?A. Depending on how the collision design condition is | 4 5 6 7 8 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV?A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those.THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for?A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. | 4 5 6 7 8 9 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV?A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft.Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those.THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for?A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document.MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more | 4 5 7 8 9 10 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV?A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft.Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent | 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? | 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? A. I can't answer that, Mr Mok, because the IMO does not | 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. Not generally required? |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? A. I can't answer that, Mr Mok, because the IMO does not allow such a structural arrangement. | 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. Not generally required? THE CHAIRMAN: Is your question restricted to Hong Kong or |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? A. I can't answer that, Mr Mok, because the IMO does not allow such a structural arrangement. Q. I see. | 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. Not generally required? THE CHAIRMAN: Is your question restricted to Hong Kong or around the world? |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? A. I can't answer that, Mr Mok, because the IMO does not allow such a structural arrangement. Q. I see. A. It doesn't allow you to use fibreglass as a structural | 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. Not generally required? THE CHAIRMAN: Is your question restricted to Hong Kong or around the world? MR MOK: Let's say around the world, or the jurisdictions |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? A. I can't answer that, Mr Mok, because the IMO does not allow such a structural arrangement. Q. I see. A. It doesn't allow you to use fibreglass as a structural material | 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. Not generally required? THE CHAIRMAN: Is your question restricted to Hong Kong or around the world? MR MOK: Let's say around the world, or the jurisdictions that Dr Armstrong is familiar with. |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? A. I can't answer that, Mr Mok, because the IMO does not allow such a structural arrangement. Q. I see. A. It doesn't allow you to use fibreglass as a structural material Q. In the first place. | 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. Not generally required? THE CHAIRMAN: Is your question restricted to Hong Kong or around the world? MR MOK: Let's say around the world, or the jurisdictions that Dr Armstrong is familiar with. A. I was struck when I went on board Lamma IV with what |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? A. I can't answer that, Mr Mok, because the IMO does not allow such a structural arrangement. Q. I see. A. It doesn't allow you to use fibreglass as a structural material Q. In the first place. A in the first place, because of smoke and toxicity | 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. Not generally required? THE CHAIRMAN: Is your question restricted to Hong Kong or around the world? MR MOK: Let's say around the world, or the jurisdictions that Dr Armstrong is familiar with. A. I was struck when I went on board Lamma IV with what I saw remaining, that I thought the attachments were |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? A. I can't answer that, Mr Mok, because the IMO does not allow such a structural arrangement. Q. I see. A. It doesn't allow you to use fibreglass as a structural material Q. In the first place. | 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. Not generally required? THE CHAIRMAN: Is your question restricted to Hong Kong or around the world? MR MOK: Let's say around the world, or the jurisdictions that Dr Armstrong is familiar with. A. I was struck when I went on board Lamma IV with what |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? A. I can't answer that, Mr Mok, because the IMO does not allow such a structural arrangement. Q. I see. A. It doesn't allow you to use fibreglass as a structural material Q. In the first place. A in the first place, because of smoke and toxicity issues, in case of fire. Q. Would it be correct to say that whatever arrangement you | 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. Not generally required? THE CHAIRMAN: Is your question restricted to Hong Kong or around the world? MR MOK: Let's say around the world, or the jurisdictions that Dr Armstrong is familiar with. A. I was struck when I went on board Lamma IV with what I saw remaining, that I thought the attachments were |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? A. I can't answer that, Mr Mok, because the IMO does not allow such a structural arrangement. Q. I see. A. It doesn't allow you to use fibreglass as a structural material Q. In the first place. A in the first place, because of smoke and toxicity issues, in case of fire. | 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. Not generally required? THE CHAIRMAN: Is your question restricted to Hong Kong or around the world? MR MOK: Let's say around the world, or the jurisdictions that Dr Armstrong is familiar with. A. I was struck when I went on board Lamma IV with what I saw remaining, that I thought the attachments were inadequate, and I have never thought that before on any |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? A. I can't answer that, Mr Mok, because the IMO does not allow such a structural arrangement. Q. I see. A. It doesn't allow you to use fibreglass as a structural material Q. In the first place. A in the first place, because of smoke and toxicity issues, in case of fire. Q. Would it be correct to say that whatever arrangement you | 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. Not generally required? THE CHAIRMAN: Is your question restricted to Hong Kong or around the world? MR MOK: Let's say around the world, or the jurisdictions that Dr Armstrong is familiar with. A. I was struck when I went on board Lamma IV with what I saw remaining, that I thought the attachments were inadequate, and I have never thought that before on any other vessel I have been on. |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? A. I can't answer that, Mr Mok, because the IMO does not allow such a structural arrangement. Q. I see. A. It doesn't allow you to use fibreglass as a structural material Q. In the first place. A in the first place, because of smoke and toxicity issues, in case of fire. Q. Would it be correct to say that whatever arrangement you have so far as seating is concerned under this rule, | 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. Not generally required? THE CHAIRMAN: Is your question restricted to Hong Kong or around the world? MR MOK: Let's say around the world, or the jurisdictions that Dr Armstrong is familiar with. A. I was struck when I went on board Lamma IV with what I saw remaining, that I thought the attachments were inadequate, and I have never thought that before on any other vessel I have been on. Q. I understand. And whilst that is clearly an impression |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? A. I can't answer that, Mr Mok, because the IMO does not allow such a structural arrangement. Q. I see. A. It doesn't allow you to use fibreglass as a structural material Q. In the first place. A in the first place, because of smoke and toxicity issues, in case of fire. Q. Would it be correct to say that whatever arrangement you have so far as seating is concerned under this rule, that is really catered for the impact of a collision and | 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. Not generally required? THE CHAIRMAN: Is your question restricted to Hong Kong or around the world? MR MOK: Let's say around the world, or the jurisdictions that Dr Armstrong is familiar with. A. I was struck when I went on board Lamma IV with what I saw remaining, that I thought the attachments were inadequate, and I have never thought that before on any other vessel I have been on. Q. I understand. And whilst that is clearly an impression you have, based on your very extensive experience, what |
| 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | A. I have that. Yes, it could be sufficient to satisfy the requirements, either of those. THE CHAIRMAN: That is for high-speed craft? That's what these requirements are for? A. Depending on how the collision design condition is defined in this document. MR MOK: Right. What about the IMO, that you are more familiar with? Would that satisfy, the equivalent requirement there? A. I can't answer that, Mr Mok, because the IMO does not allow such a structural arrangement. Q. I see. A. It doesn't allow you to use fibreglass as a structural material Q. In the first place, because of smoke and toxicity issues, in case of fire. Q. Would it be correct to say that whatever arrangement you have so far as seating is concerned under this rule, that is really catered for the impact of a collision and to minimise the damage that may be caused by that, and | 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | requirement should be applied, say, to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. I'd want to look at the formulations again of how the collision accelerations are worked out, and try and equate that against such things as the number of passengers and the weight of the craft. Q. Do you agree that the sort of elaborate arrangement the through-bolt and the special tube and so on is not an arrangement that is generally required, let's say, in relation to a vessel like Lamma IV? A. Not generally required? THE CHAIRMAN: Is your question restricted to Hong Kong or around the world? MR MOK: Let's say around the world, or the jurisdictions that Dr Armstrong is familiar with. A. I was struck when I went on board Lamma IV with what I saw remaining, that I thought the attachments were inadequate, and I have never thought that before on any other vessel I have been on. Q. I understand. And whilst that is clearly an impression you have, based on your very extensive experience, what I would like to ask you is whether there are any |

Page 145

the vessel standing vertical, as in the case of

Lamma IV? That rule that we are discussing is not there

Day 27

Page 147

| | Page 149 | | Page 151 |
|----------------|---|----------|---|
| 1 | | 1 | • |
| 1 | referred to to say that the seating arrangement of | 1 2 | correct. The vinyl flooring should have gone above the woven roving and below the seat support. |
| 2 3 | Lamma IV is inadequate in the normal service or normal operation of that vessel? Are there any such rules or | 3 | Q. Right. |
| 4 | practices that we can refer to? | 4 | A. You'll see that the screws are sitting up a little proud |
| 5 | A. I only know of one possible source. | 5 | of the seat support. They're sitting up because |
| 6 | Q. Yes? | 6 | I didn't put the vinyl flooring in, which was my error. |
| 7 | A. My own jurisdiction, Australia, has recently completed | 7 | But the relative positions are correct and the |
| 8 | and issued a comprehensive set of regulations for | 8 | dimensions that I believe I give somewhere are correct, |
| 9 | domestic commercial craft. I cannot give you details of | 9 | with 20.9, I think it was, being inserted into the foam. |
| 10 | the seats, because I don't recall them. But there are | 10 | Q. Maybe I'm not so clear about my question. I think |
| 11 | some regulations there for seats that may be worthwhile | 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: I think your question is this: does the vinyl |
| 12 | looking at. | 12 | add anything to the security of the screw in the deck? |
| 13 | Q. Thank you. Other than that, is there anything else that | 13 | MR MOK: Yes. |
| 14 | we can refer to? | 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: I think you answered that to start with. |
| 15 | A. Not that I'm aware of, no. | 15 | A. I think I answered that at the beginning. It's "no". |
| 16 | Q. Just one detail which I would like some clarification | 16 | MR MOK: Yes, you did say that. I asked that because you |
| 17 | of, if I may. If we look at the diagram on page 467, | 17 | mentioned this rule of thumb, that should there should |
| 18 | the bottom one. What this shows is self-tapping screws | 18 | be at least |
| 19 | being placed, inserted inside two layers, one is the | 19 | A. 2.5 threads. |
| 20 | woven roving which you've described to us before, and | 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: That's in metal, is it not? |
| 21 | also the plastic foam. I think you've measured the | 21 | A. That's in metal, correct. |
| 22 | woven roving to be 2.1 mm. | 22 | MR MOK: So your answer is that it won't help even if part |
| 23 | A. Correct. | 23 | of the threads go through the vinyl tile; it doesn't |
| 24 | Q. There is also I think a vinyl layer on top which is also | 24 | help at all. |
| 25 | around 2 mm? | 25 | A. Not at all. |
| | Page 150 | | Page 152 |
| 1 | A. I think a little less, from memory. | 1 | Q. Is that because of the quality of the material, of the |
| 2 | Q. Can you give us the figure? | 2 | vinyl? |
| 3 | A. According to my measurements on board, which was not | 3 | A. Yes, indeed. |
| 4 | necessarily all that accurate, sir, because I was using | 4 | Q. It doesn't help to |
| 5 | a tape measure, 1.5 mm. | 5 | A. It's a weak, flexible material. |
| 6 | Q. Right. That layer of vinyl surface would be glued onto | 6 | Q. Thank you. Now, assuming that I mean, this is |
| 7 | the woven rovings so that they actually become one | 7 | a small point we do have enough material, that is |
| 8 | continuous piece of material; is that how it's done? | 8 | enough of the woven roving to enable the 2.5 threads to |
| 9 | A. The vinyl tiles were approximately 9 inches by 9 inches, | 9 | go through it, assuming that to be the case, that, of |
| 10 | from memory. So not continuous. | 10 | course, would not have prevented the seats from being |
| 11 | Q. All right. Sorry for using that word. | 11 | detached in an accident such as that that occurred in |
| 12 | What I mean is, are they stuck together to become | 12 | Lamma IV? Even that, if you were to comply with that, |
| 13 | part of the woven roving? | 13 | may not prevent the seat from being detached? |
| 14 | A. I do not know that. | 14 | A. The rule of thumb of 2.5 threads in metal is not quite |
| 15 | Q. You don't? | 15 | the same as 2.5 threads in woven rovings. I think you'd |
| 16 | A. I would assume so from the fact that many of the tiles | 16 | need more. |
| 17 | were still there after the accident. So there was | 17 | Q. Right. In other words, that rule of thumb doesn't |
| 18 19 | probably some adhesive. | 18 | really apply to this particular kind of material? |
| 19 20 | Q. Right. So if we add in our imagination one extra layer on top of the woven roving, the vinyl tiles of 1.5 mm | 19 20 | A. No, it was given as an example.Q. I see. |
| 20 | thick, would that assist in the adhesive or the security | 20 | Q. 1 see.A. I did do a web search of pull-out strengths of screws in |
| 21 | of the screws that are screwed through these three | 21 | woven rovings, and it's not quite such an obscure |
| 22 | layers of materials? | 22 | subject because there are a lot of yachts made out of |
| | • | | |
| | A No sir I don't believe so Although the vinvl | 1/4 | - woven rovings and Lioling a lot of become combining t |
| 23 24 25 | A. No, sir. I don't believe so. Although the vinyl flooring is not shown, the thicknesses are actually | 24 25 | woven rovings, and I found a lot of people complaining and asking the same question that I was looking for |

38 (Pages 149 to 152)

| | Page 153 | | Page 155 |
|----------|--|----------|--|
| 1 | an answer for, because they'd had problems with screws | 1 | GRP foam sandwich in my opinion could not be considered |
| 2 | pulling out. But I did not resolve the question. | 2 | as adequate." |
| 3 | Q. You did not, sorry? | 3 | Right? I think it would be a fair question to ask, |
| 4 | A. I did not find an answer to the question. Everybody | 4 | adequate for what purpose? What purpose are you |
| 5 | seemed to think that you would have to put an insert in, | 5 | referring to in that sentence? |
| 6 | or bolt straight through. | 6 | A. I'm referring to the attachment of a seat to the deck on |
| 7 | Q. Would it be correct to say one simply doesn't know how | 7 | the ferry which is designed to operate in a seaway. |
| 8 | much force it is necessary to pull the seat from the | 8 | Q. And why would that be inadequate? |
| 9 | floor, which has been attached by this particular | 9 | A. Because mechanically, a screw into fibreglass is just |
| 10 | method? There isn't any figure or any indication that | 10 | not an adequate connection. It's going to come loose. |
| 11 | one can give? | 11 | Q. Yes. In a way, that is one way of looking at adequacy. |
| 12 | A. I think that could be done, but what is questionable is | 12 | But if one looks at the purpose for which adequacy is |
| 13 | what is the pull-out force of a self-tapping screw into | 13 | being discussed, can you be more specific as to what |
| 14 | a depth of fibreglass, because as I said yesterday, the | 14 | purpose it is not adequate for? |
| 15 | properties of fibreglass are variable. So you would | 15 | A. I think it's fairly obvious that the seat has to be |
| 16 | expect to get a range of answers. You may then take the | 16 | attached to the deck at all times, particularly when the |
| 17 | worst answer, I suppose, as a guideline. But you could | 17 | boat is moving around. So the screw has to be adequate |
| 18 | work out what force you could agree a design force | 18 | to maintain contact between the seat and the deck, with |
| 19 | for a seat. | 19 | a certain amount of force, a certain amount of loading, |
| 20 | Q. So the answer is it can be done, although it hasn't been | 20 | to make sure that it does not shift or come loose over |
| 21 | done in this particular case? | 21 | a period of time. And I still believe it to be |
| 22 | A. Correct. | 22 | an inadequate connection to screw a self-tapping screw |
| 23 | Q. So it seems that the bottom line is this. Those screws | 23 | into 2.1 mm of woven rovings. |
| 24 | and the way they are attached are clearly inadequate | 24 | Q. I see. So am I correct in summarising this, that your |
| 25 | when one comes to an accident such as what happened to | 25 | view of adequacy is that the seats must be so attached |
| | Page 154 | | Page 156 |
| 1 | Lamma IV. But on the other hand, they seem to be | 1 | that they do not become loosened over the course of |
| 2 | adequate for the normal service and operation of the | 2 | time? Is that your view of "adequacy"? |
| 3 | vessel, even if it was sailing near an ocean-going | 3 | A. There are other, of course, requirements. They should |
| 4 | vessel. And there doesn't seem to have been any report | 4 | also not collapse under the weight of a person and so |
| 5 | of any incident of seat detaching throughout the 15 or | 5 | on. But, yes, broadly that's what I'm saying. |
| 6 | 16 years of service. | 6 | Q. I see. So you wouldn't use, for example, a looser |
| 7 | A. Mr Mok, there are references to problems with seats. | 7 | standard, that it would be adequate so that the seats |
| 8 | Q. Yes, we do know that and we also know that some of the | 8 | would not become detached or otherwise cause danger to |
| 9 | seats have been rescrewed or reinserted and | 9 | the passengers during the normal operation of the |
| 10 | A. We do not know why or under what circumstances though. | | vessel? You would not, say, use this, if I may put it, |
| 11 | Q. We don't. | 11 | more liberal standard? |
| 12 | A. No. | 12 | A. You might then have to define such things as "danger" |
| 13 | Q. But clearly, those are attempts to fix a problem which | 13 | and what you were expressly referring to. |
| 14 | had been noticed at the time. | 14 | Q. Well, "danger" meaning that the seats would move or |
| 15 | A. Yes. | 15 | detach in such a way that it may crush people or it may |
| 16 | Q. And after fixing it, or throughout the many years in | 16 | collapse in the course of voyage. Dangers such as |
| 17 | which the vessel was being maintained, there hasn't | 17 | those. You would not adopt that standard of adequacy; |
| 18 | been, as far as we know, any reported incidents of any | 18 | you would adopt a higher standard so that they cannot be |
| 19 | seats detaching under whatever condition the vessel was | 19 | loosened at all? |
| 20 21 | being operated in in Hong Kong waters. A. If you say so, yes. | 20 21 | A. I think when specifying what you require, it should be done in a way that can be proven or disproven and the |
| 21 | Q. Thank you. Can I now ask you to please go to your | 21 | done in a way that can be proven or disproven, and the use of words like "adequate" is inadequate. |
| 22 | paragraph 48 again at page 419. The last sentence of | 22 | Q. Is inadequate. |
| 24 | paragraph 48 is: | 23 | A. Nevertheless, putting screws into GRP foam sandwich by |
| 25 | "Nevertheless the arrangement of screwing seats into | 25 | any definition is inadequate because they're going to |
| 25 | "Nevertheless the arrangement of screwing seats into | 25 | any definition is inadequate because they're going to |

| | Page 157 | | Page 159 |
|--|--|--|---|
| 1 | come out, whether it's a seat, a shelf, or a battery | 1 | you would still find that to be inadequate? |
| 2 | box; whatever. | 2 | A. Yes, sir. |
| 3 | Q. But what if those seats are constantly being maintained | 3 | MR MOK: Thank you very much. |
| 4 | so that, for example, if you have a loosened screw, you | 4 | Mr Chairman, I think I have finished that line. |
| 5 | fix it? I'm not saying that necessarily on Lamma IV | 5 | I am going on to a different topic. |
| 6 | everything is fixed very well, but wouldn't it be | 6 | THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. How long, if you're able to |
| 7 | a solution to the issue that you're posing? | 7 | estimate, do you anticipate being tomorrow morning? |
| 8 | A. No, it would represent an even greater problem to me, | 8 | MR MOK: I would expect about an hour. |
| 9 | Mr Mok, because you constantly have people going around | 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. |
| 10 | trying to tighten up screws and one of the problems now | 10 | MR SHIEH: Mr Chairman, there is one point of perhaps order, |
| 11 | is you're going to over-tighten the screws and pull up | 11 | because Mr Tang Ying-kit, a lay witness coming talk |
| 12 | the glass. You can see that in the some of the | 12 | about what he observed by way of waves and wake, is |
| 13 | photographs of the failure, where the screw has been | 13 | scheduled to come tomorrow morning. Because of |
| 14 | pulled out of the glass due to excessive forces, which | 14 | potential uncertainty I know Mr Mok is doing it to |
| 15 | you're going to run the risk of doing if you keep | 15 | the best of his intent, but if we are not entirely sure |
| 16 | tightening screws up. | 16 | how long Mr Mok may be with Dr Armstrong, and I may have |
| 17 | Q. Then maybe finally, if I may invite you to look at the | 17 | some questions to ask Dr Armstrong, I simply suggest |
| 18 | rules. The Blue Book first. That's in bundle 8, tab 1, | 18 | that maybe we interpose Mr Tang Ying-kit, because he |
| 19 | page 1773. Paragraph 26 says: | 19 | might be reasonably short, rather than keep him in |
| 20 | "Seats should always be properly secured." | 20 | a abeyance while the questioning of Dr Armstrong |
| 21 | A. Yes. | 21 | continues. |
| 22 | Q. We now turn to the 1995 equivalent of that rule. | 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: From what Mr Mok has said we can probably |
| 23 | I think it's page 1835 of the same bundle. 4.1 says: | 23 | tell Mr Tang to come not before the morning break. |
| 24 | "Where seats are provided for passengers, their | 24 | MR SHIEH: Very well. We shall do so. |
| 25 | form, design and attachments to the deck should be | 25 | THE CHAIRMAN: Now, Mr Shieh, there was an issue as to who |
| | Page 158 | | Page 160 |
| 1 | adequate for the intended service." | 1 | it was that was re-screwing the seats back to the deck |
| 2 | Now, the "intended service", if one understands that | 2 | of Lamma IV, and I think we've received some material. |
| 3 | to be the normal day-to-day service of the vessel, would | 3 | I think on the one hand Mr Pao, correct me if I'm |
| 4 | you agree that the attachments of the seats in Lamma IV | 4 | mistaken Cheoy Lee say they weren't doing this kind |
| 5 | were adequate in the sense that they're not liable to be | 5 | of work. |
| 6 | detached or otherwise cause danger because of the | 6 | MR PAO: No, they weren't. |
| 7 | movement of the seats during the normal course of | 7 | THE CHAIRMAN: Is that right? |
| 8 | Lamma IV's voyages? | 8 | MR PAO: Yes. |
| 9 | A. No, I would not agree because I think they were | 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: So the issue is who is doing that, and I'd |
| 10 | inadequate because they were liable to become detached. | 10 | ask you to consider that. This is what appears to be, |
| 11 | Q. During voyage? | 11 | for example, putting in the rivet into the four-screw |
| | A During a normal voyage yes Over a period of time | 12 | platform. |
| 12 | A. During a normal voyage, yes. Over a period of time. | | |
| 13 | Q. So you think that as at the time, for example, in 2012, | 13 | MR SHIEH: Or removing a mounting plate and then |
| 13 14 | Q. So you think that as at the time, for example, in 2012, the evidence that you have seen in this vessel is such | 13 14 | THE CHAIRMAN: And repositioning it. |
| 13 14 15 | Q. So you think that as at the time, for example, in 2012, the evidence that you have seen in this vessel is such that your view is that the seats are liable or were | 13 14 15 | THE CHAIRMAN: And repositioning it. MR SHIEH: repositioning the parallel set of holes. |
| 13 14 15 16 | Q. So you think that as at the time, for example, in 2012, the evidence that you have seen in this vessel is such that your view is that the seats are liable or were liable to be detached during the normal course of voyage | 13 14 15 16 | THE CHAIRMAN: And repositioning it. MR SHIEH: repositioning the parallel set of holes. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. |
| 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. So you think that as at the time, for example, in 2012, the evidence that you have seen in this vessel is such that your view is that the seats are liable or were liable to be detached during the normal course of voyage at that time? Is that your opinion? | 13 14 15 16 17 | THE CHAIRMAN: And repositioning it. MR SHIEH: repositioning the parallel set of holes. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR GROSSMAN: I think we'll be able to assist Mr Shieh with |
| 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. So you think that as at the time, for example, in 2012, the evidence that you have seen in this vessel is such that your view is that the seats are liable or were liable to be detached during the normal course of voyage at that time? Is that your opinion?A. That's my opinion. And by "detached", maybe I can just | 13 14 15 16 17 18 | THE CHAIRMAN: And repositioning it.MR SHIEH: repositioning the parallel set of holes.THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.MR GROSSMAN: I think we'll be able to assist Mr Shieh with that. |
| 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. So you think that as at the time, for example, in 2012, the evidence that you have seen in this vessel is such that your view is that the seats are liable or were liable to be detached during the normal course of voyage at that time? Is that your opinion?A. That's my opinion. And by "detached", maybe I can just explain that I mean not necessarily fall over, but | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | THE CHAIRMAN: And repositioning it.MR SHIEH: repositioning the parallel set of holes.THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.MR GROSSMAN: I think we'll be able to assist Mr Shieh with that.THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much. |
| 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. So you think that as at the time, for example, in 2012, the evidence that you have seen in this vessel is such that your view is that the seats are liable or were liable to be detached during the normal course of voyage at that time? Is that your opinion?A. That's my opinion. And by "detached", maybe I can just explain that I mean not necessarily fall over, but become loose, which allows the seat to then become | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | THE CHAIRMAN: And repositioning it. MR SHIEH: repositioning the parallel set of holes. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR GROSSMAN: I think we'll be able to assist Mr Shieh with that. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much. Yes, there was another matter. Dr Armstrong, can |
| 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. So you think that as at the time, for example, in 2012, the evidence that you have seen in this vessel is such that your view is that the seats are liable or were liable to be detached during the normal course of voyage at that time? Is that your opinion?A. That's my opinion. And by "detached", maybe I can just explain that I mean not necessarily fall over, but become loose, which allows the seat to then become detached from the deck in some circumstances. | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: And repositioning it. MR SHIEH: repositioning the parallel set of holes. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR GROSSMAN: I think we'll be able to assist Mr Shieh with that. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much. Yes, there was another matter. Dr Armstrong, can I just invite you to have a look at material that has |
| 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. So you think that as at the time, for example, in 2012, the evidence that you have seen in this vessel is such that your view is that the seats are liable or were liable to be detached during the normal course of voyage at that time? Is that your opinion? A. That's my opinion. And by "detached", maybe I can just explain that I mean not necessarily fall over, but become loose, which allows the seat to then become detached from the deck in some circumstances. Q. So we are back to the same point; that is, the standard | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: And repositioning it. MR SHIEH: repositioning the parallel set of holes. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR GROSSMAN: I think we'll be able to assist Mr Shieh with that. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much. Yes, there was another matter. Dr Armstrong, can I just invite you to have a look at material that has been put in by Reed Smith Richards Butler, accompanying, |
| 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. So you think that as at the time, for example, in 2012, the evidence that you have seen in this vessel is such that your view is that the seats are liable or were liable to be detached during the normal course of voyage at that time? Is that your opinion? A. That's my opinion. And by "detached", maybe I can just explain that I mean not necessarily fall over, but become loose, which allows the seat to then become detached from the deck in some circumstances. Q. So we are back to the same point; that is, the standard that you would apply? In other words, if your standard | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | THE CHAIRMAN: And repositioning it. MR SHIEH: repositioning the parallel set of holes. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR GROSSMAN: I think we'll be able to assist Mr Shieh with that. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much. Yes, there was another matter. Dr Armstrong, can I just invite you to have a look at material that has been put in by Reed Smith Richards Butler, accompanying, I think, a second statement of Tang Wan-on. It's at |
| 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. So you think that as at the time, for example, in 2012, the evidence that you have seen in this vessel is such that your view is that the seats are liable or were liable to be detached during the normal course of voyage at that time? Is that your opinion? A. That's my opinion. And by "detached", maybe I can just explain that I mean not necessarily fall over, but become loose, which allows the seat to then become detached from the deck in some circumstances. Q. So we are back to the same point; that is, the standard | 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: And repositioning it. MR SHIEH: repositioning the parallel set of holes. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR GROSSMAN: I think we'll be able to assist Mr Shieh with that. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much. Yes, there was another matter. Dr Armstrong, can I just invite you to have a look at material that has been put in by Reed Smith Richards Butler, accompanying, |

| | Page 161 | | Page 163 |
|----------|---|----|--|
| 1 | That's the form of tender, but it's what it refers | 1 | We are missing some survey certificates that apparently |
| 2 | to in the body, in relation to the batteries, that I'd | 2 | testified to the 5083-H116 tempered 4.83 mm plate. In |
| 3 | invite you to have a look at and see if you can help us. | 3 | your experience, how long is it likely that a survey |
| 4 | Because this is an issue that has to be addressed at | 4 | organisation would keep its copy of such documentation? |
| 5 | some stage; that is to say, where the alternative power | 5 | Can you help us? Do you have any information about |
| 6 | source was and the circumstances in which the emergency | 6 | that? |
| 7 | would also fail. | 7 | A. No, sir. |
| 8 | A. Understood. | 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: If a vessel is to be built and last for the |
| 9 | THE CHAIRMAN: So could we come to page 774-43. There is | 9 | 50 years that you've described of the vessel that |
| 10 | provision here for a DC system, 24-volt. Item L8: | 10 | recently retired, would you expect the classification or |
| 11 | "The batteries should be maintenance-free type, not | 11 | the bureau certifying parts of it to maintain those |
| 12 | less than 200 ampere-hour and suitable for marine use. | 12 | records? |
| 13 | A total of six 12-volt batteries in 3 banks of 24-volt, | 13 | A. In my experience, the classification societies have |
| 14 | two banks for starting the main engines and one for the | 14 | always kept every piece of paper that related to the |
| 15 | emergency lighting system and 24-volt instruments and | 15 | approval of a ship, but I have no first-hand experience |
| 16 | electronic equipment. All batteries to be housed in GRP | 16 | of the American Bureau of Shipping in that regard. |
| 17 | boxes positioned to the engine room floor." | 17 | I can only comment on Lloyd's and DNV and Germanischer |
| 18 | That seems to accord with the description you were | 18 | Lloyd. But it could well be that they would have them. |
| 19 | giving us today? | 19 | One would have to ask in which department and in which |
| 20 | A. Yes, sir. | 20 | office. I think the Singapore office is their major |
| 21 | THE CHAIRMAN: If we come then to the tender specifications, | 21 | office in region. |
| 22 | page 774-71. The DC system is addressed again, and the | 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: What we're trying to track is aluminium that |
| 23 | switchboard itself is then described at item B: | 23 | came from Florida, I think. |
| 24 | "The master emergency lighting controls also to be | 24 | Mr Shieh, could I ask you to look at that? |
| 25 | on this panel" | 25 | MR SHIEH: Yes, sir. |
| | Page 162 | | Page 164 |
| 1 | That's a panel adjacent to the main AC board. | 1 | THE CHAIRMAN: 10 o'clock tomorrow. |
| 2 | " with local control in wheelhouse." | 2 | (4.39 pm) |
| 3 | Now, we have photos of the wheelhouse. The | 3 | (The hearing adjourned until 10 am on the following day) |
| 4 | Commission would like assistance as to where the local | 4 | |
| 5 | control was in the wheelhouse for emergency power. | 5 | |
| 6 | A. There's an emergency switchboard, Mr Chairman, on the | 6 | |
| 7 | port side aft bulkhead. | 7 | |
| 8 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. We'll come to this tomorrow, if | 8 | |
| 9 | you can help us with that tomorrow. | 9 | |
| 10 | A. Yes. | 10 | |
| 11 | THE CHAIRMAN: Then over the page at 774-72, the actual | 11 | |
| 12 | emergency lighting system described: | 12 | |
| 13 | "An adequate number of lighting fittings to be | 13 | |
| 14 | provided in wheelhouse, passenger cabins, toilets, aft | 14 | |
| 15 | deck, crew quarters, engine room and steering flat. | 15 | |
| 16 | 24-volt operation with master controls on main DC panel | 16 | |
| 17 | and automatic changeover in the event of main failure." | 17 | |
| 18 | So that's where we need help. We also need help as | 18 | |
| 19 | to whether this automatic system operated the navigation | 19 | |
| 20 | lights. | 20 | |
| 21 | A. I can do that, sir. | 21 | |
| 22 | THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much for that. | 22 | |
| 23 | We'll adjourn now until 10 o'clock tomorrow. | 23 | |
| 1.1/1 | I'm sorry, there is one other matter. The American | 24 | |
| 24 25 | Bureau of Survey. Can we ask you for your help again. | 25 | |

Commission of Inquiry into the Collision of Vessels near Lamma Island on 1 October 2012

| | Page 165 | |
|----------------------|-------------------------------|--|
| 1 INDEX 2 | | |
| DR NEVILLE ANTHON | Y ARMSTRONG (on former oath)1 | |
| Examination by MR SH | HEH (continued)1 | |
| Examination by MR GF | ROSSMAN18 | |
| Examination by MR ZI | MMERN36 | |
| Examination by MR PA | AO41 | |
| Examination by MR M0 | OK60 | |
| 8 9 10 | | |
| 10 11 12 | | |
| 12 13 14 | | |
| 15 16 | | |
| 17 18 | | |
| 19 20 | | |
| 21 22 | | |
| 23 24 | | |
| 25 | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |